

HE



PAVLE VUKMIROVIC

Contents

Face of God's Grace	5
Silver Bullet	29
Gray Eminence	63
Nameless Guardian	77
The Redeemer.....	97
Soul Keeper.....	105
Fire and Water	109
Out the Mountain	117
Breath	135
Lost and Found	142
Ode to God.....	147
The Hunter	159
Transcendence.....	178
I Surrender to Your Touch.....	199
Soul Without a Face	208
Next Exit.....	211
Meeting with He	217
Alpha and Omega.....	235
Ground Zero.....	245
In The End	275
Duty to Thee	288
Unshuffled	298
By He, Reflection of She	304
God Is Alive	310

From Within Outside Is Dim	319
The One	328
Monument to a Moment	337
Definite	347
Astral Collision	353
Liquid Ether.....	362
I'm Life	368
Karma Solid	375
Too Hard, Without God.....	385
On A Sky to Rely	395
The Director	402
Your Love Takes Me Away	413
Singularity	434
Unbroken by a Token	445
More Than My All	449
Devotion Undying	453
Defined	464



HE

By Pavle Vukmirovic



The Master

*He fumbles at your spirit,
As player at the keys
Before they drop full music on;
He stuns you by degrees,*

*Prepares your brittle substance
For the ethereal blow,
By fainter hammers, further heard,
Then nearer, then so slow*

*Your breath has time to strengthen
Your brain to bubble cool,
Deals one imperial thunderbolt,
That scalps your naked soul.*

By Emily Dickinson

Face of God's Grace

I seemed better off on my own,
Yet feeling something was gone,
Perhaps to see response to such,
On they I place the angels touch.

Without her, I was falling apart,
Seeking for that once I lost heart,
I've been solitude, such dismiss,
Certain I needed more than this.

In a club lonely, in writers' fee,
Wondering if you think of me,
As I hurried to loves open door,
To see what world held in store.

By white that is in part her name,
To angel I knew, I claim as same,
Fixated on but loves outcome,
Even if rest between us come.

By touch of angels' order, I charge,
To on else place impact too large,
In embroidered is of you a blast,
And place trust in that can't last.

By adjustment, bigger I became,
Tune of love to stranger I strum,
To so convey, is not how they play,
Promptness ends in but dismay.

As a tale in compensation told,
I seek for truth in world so old,
Yet by but courtesan misread,
And what it, of character said.

With it I was getting nowhere,
For all I tried, to they is a snare,
Untimely I wish awake, love free,
While in some other I look for she.

To mind all quickly is assigned,
Yet to another I needed to bind,
As I something for nothing ditch,
That I'll here comes to unstitch.

I'll try to unite, world I'll deny,
To false, this love I'll try apply,
My disbelief them find strange,
That I descend on with revenge.

Fine line I define, to fly away,
Back again, I not wish wait in vain,
How much I had to wait for us?
World breaks as if made of glass.

In trill I stood without censorship,
For they wish hurt that to love leap,
Becoming a peace of some mad bell,
Running barren on my holy grail.

For none is true, turned to savage,
To combat shadows, effect ravage,
I needed to rival, such announce,
From all trivial made to bounce.

Habit of rotten age, I find lame,
To them it was all just a game,
Their sarcasm, tries to so entice,
By flirtation of imprecise lies.

With a girl smoky, put on a limb,
Is about to turn to memory dim,
As monologue turns to a bore,
And all done she does ignore.

Lies ought to make I rougher,
Rather then so, by such I suffer,
This life in which I take cover,
Could be a friend, if not a lover.

Here green I was naïve, varying,
Yet more life was for I preparing,
There is none that as so can stun,
Then to I You span, another plan.

Loves appeal built but scandal this,
Leaves me on knees, bagging please,
My hieroglyph they not understand,
That I though God does command.

Fear of nothingness in us accepts,
This instability we placed as facts,
Any course just so we fell not alone,
In a world I placed upon a stone.

I continue to do just for doing,
In review unworthy of pursuing,
Wasted time, in sudden trembles,
That our dream left without a clue.

Senseless I wanted to beat down,
Wrong all around, made renown,
All around uncaring, at I tearing,
Love bearing, distress is wearing.

Many of me, found many of you,
In every moment more we can do,
Spins is all, bound to that I found,
Million worlds takes background.

That lose, much need to explain,
I but silence attain, of Your reign,
In it all are gone, where I become,
In galactic fog fall that quick run.

Valid to chaise, seeking sequel,
For someone here to angel equal,¹
Thought of yesterday I do borrow,
And try implement in tomorrow.

Luck of a draw, follows a flop,
Although I had her, I not cope,
Words I never could in hold,
I lay bold on untrusting, cold.

By all accidentally I once spoiled,
Here I toiled, to come uncoiled,
Hidden in me, certainty fought,
By she caught, brought to a spot.

When for gentleness hers I fought,
And for it shamed, or indeed not,
Perhaps such would not bother me,
Yet I know, it would bother she.

Somehow made by that compel,
I follow in your trail, to a grail,
To concealed love, bring to light,
Yet as you, all I find is but fright.

Of some fool I wish make a king,
Back to only One, heart You bring,
By false reading of her endeavor,
Lead to such delicate behavior.

When I did by your card play,
And indeed find I in dismay,
For so fair I wish turn to well,
Yet I find myself to be in hell.

II

By this scorn, for You soul does call,
Deceived, looking in Your arms to fall,
God, give me nerve to see all I deserve,
Let it be only Your verve I serve.

Those I not worry about to call upon,
When love gone left I here all alone,
By You brought to but a knockout,
When came that is to dig me out.

Abandonment I did so concern,
Then my embrace You return,
More then any here could see,
Virtuous to make my calamity.

As decency, my madness dares,
Then out of deep trace, at I stares,
Not letting me indeed forget this,
Entity and in it that important is.

When all I can, Master takes aim,
Made in this home of the brave,
Capable of all, here I did stall,
Then all is small before order tall.

As to nothing all turns, here first,
Three days later, here reimbursed,
Then to bagger, hidden came care,
Going deeper then all my despair.

With swift zoom absorbs a slayer,
That rested on but outside layer,
All foreign thought, in flash gone,
We hold, thought that is our own.

While for my care I was hanged,
By love unanswered so banged,
Craving answers for fixation mere,
Spared, as influence to I does stare.

As gazes at I this awesome distance,
Easily behind leaving an instance,
Out of touch, lost in translation,
To ease the brain, false intention.

Coming as a giant, right before me,
Voice unknown speaks, 'this is He',
None see what me and you see,
By she I plea, with such security.

Once confirmed, it's recognized,
Where shallow life is vaporized,
By that still has a choice, I shout,
And to You somehow path route.

Appointed, as wind took my wings,
By lighting lead to that thunder brings,
As I scream, love for everyone!
Then this force comes undone.

With high power made to agree,
Before me rising that I can't flee,
As sound, barely touching ground,
I found only, traveling unbound.

Magnetism quivers comes to seize,
That You release, delivers ease,
By will, earthquake I do awake,
All in foundation weak to shake.

When for knowing best is too soon,
Might flips the roof as a monsoon,
Yet clear, as I no longer wish shack,
When to thunder I answered back!

Stretching for where I ground truth,
Coming out with that I can't refute,
Taking the edge out of contradiction,
Blasting all but only this conviction.

When here jerked back and forth,
As an avalanche falls on I worth,
Captured by all that is around,
Of which proud, voice I found.

You are the only fact, so compact,
Cannon of a tank, all outranked,
Bang comes released, serenity,
Out of vanity of our insanity.

Caring blind man over the abyss,
Pointing direction, from its knees,
Time facts some cannot dismiss,
For it was always about only this.

Through a cloud, by that we swore,
Chasing the storm, beyond is more,
Here to show that underneath is,
My days of wonder, You release.

As if from gray cloud He'd drop,
I come to feel of Lord a stomp,
By voice bound not to submit,
I meet with that none can beat.

With power as trumpet plays,
To swiftly I here upward raise,
Finally, I see as rear as unfound,
Whisper to God by shatter loud.

I say I, survives reason why, I see,
By my voice, forming singularity,
A trait, other faith does eliminate,
Conquering rebirth by that I state.

Afraid to let angels beauty pass,
Else indeed I needed not discuss,
I go on once I turn to that is us,
For nothing else can be as thus.

As I rose frail, cause to propose,
Do I oppose or heart laws knows?
Clear out of codes of metaphors,
For a moment force I feel Yours.

I come replaced by only known,
As my heart You come to own,
All around comes, tremble calm,
Bringing One that here did roam.

Face to face with that does awake,
To turn this fire out, it takes a lake,
As youths I'd spent it all on denial,
You walk I through a twisty mile.

Surrounding bound to expire,
By all dire I promise not to tire,
Beyond pain, I hope to remain,
You've got love all of I to reign.

All work Your rain in does soak,
Then He part took in a hard talk,
That not belongs to world of flesh,
As splash when I thought to crash.

Holly water when I can't behave,
Apart from that lifts I from a grave,
Grief will teach to such walls breach,
On ridge, besieged by Your reach.

Fuming, partiality but conceives,
Interaction with them same relives,
Some boys' and girls' moral not depict,
Poor to He always were in conflict.

Dedication out of emptiness came,
To tame, when by such made lame,
When all I glorified disappointed,
Comes only that can't be avoided.

When process demands too much,
It is He that I comes to touch,
When shortage was in a switch,
You reach to scratch this itch.

I'll be that side His is to piece,
Even if else never closer to me is,
True witness of You did belong,
They're strong only if I'm wrong.

Of this bagger ways to arrange,
That once to I wore so strange,
That once with I came to rhyme,
Though as a crime turn to divine.

To moment so well complement,
By it I needed admit my intent,
As I comb for of love a crumb,
Then on I He dropped a bomb.

Without another way to respond,
Easily with else it breaks a bond,
Putting gently to rest all my frills,
I overlook everything by that it is.

As suddenly in coming is a blast,
My future, my present, my past,
As big bang, of design a source,
Force, setting all on its course.

In a flash He comes to mash,
In dash, yet without a crash,
By acceptance to I condense,
Experience, is familiar sense.

By wings taking all my blues,
So that myself here I not lose,
From constellation, in a flicker,
A kicker, when I was a sinker.

My repent, redirects splendid,
Turning from for I not intended,
He, when despised, for all I luck,
For better yet I start to pack.

When I paid for all their mistakes,
Or when without any retakes,
Feathers long I here gripped,
When on little things we slipped.

Expands to in I collapse, I defy,
Reason same that to all I did tie,
Spreading arms, all I can hold,
Without word, universes mold.

Outside I, condenses and expands,
Another heart none commands,
Its purpose in I comes to squeeze,
As it comes and puts soul to ease.

Stretching so far and wide,
Here its presence to unhide,
One I pursue by that I try to do,
I through, in thought with you.

Comes that feels so explosive,
Yet effect is rather implosive,
By it burst, as from star rather,
That could overtake any other.

Dependence any once I feared,
Then my distress disappeared,
To save my life, to set me free,
Never to tell me, this cannot be.

Without similar soul, all faltered,
To have my objectivity unaltered,
In disguise, by that I could rise,
All else I turned too many times.

Since unsure all this is mine,
With force, stunningly entwined,
In its brilliantly shocking design,
That with I once came to align.

By my sense all is not wrong,
This instead, I raise by a song,
Again and again matter attend,
For I know not what it meant.

My teacher, here right on que,
Instils only that I forgot I knew,
Original seems their verse at first,
Yet all here is so well rehearsed.

There into your words I do flee,
I can give up on me, not on she,
As a failed attempts deter a sea,
For her, I can't give up on me.

Sent is He, to save and ruin me,
Someone else here I needed to be,
Reform, coming down as a storm,
I to inform on a whole new form.

By which cruel, I to here but cool,
Capable of demolishing, You rule,
Yet this you never wanted to do,
But that was still I, bring through.

Killing that is not me, again free,
By portraying how it only can be,
Of this surprise is it I to advice?
That here on but so and so relies.

Light soaks into a changing plot,
Else I got, caught by my thought,
Calling only that about I does ask,
To unmask for I but different task.

Where we go, here I need observe,
Standing on this curve, with nerve,
Unclear it comes to hit, such a beat,
Defeat as proof, lived on this street.

Within reminiscence or feeling ill,
As my deal shrill you indeed kill,
When piano drains its composer,
All fades when You draw closer.

Inside I, taking controls, as proof,
Rests are ideals that are but spoof,
In it that lives when all else fails,
In it from worry hails I bails.

All wrong undone, in defeat I won,
By it we forever don't need to run,
Everywhere love is, You win again,
Mess in I deceased, only your claim.

Only that to heaven holds a right,
This you can't fight, all despite,
In times of romance my immense,
Intense yet utterly without sense.

Defies there is still second chance,
In it glance, aware of your offense,
Just like them, I needed more,
I desired one like you to again adore.

A role whose goal can inspires all,
And every other me, comes to fall,
Let every me by extension of we,
There You wore, as wide as a sea.

Because it just ought to be as so,
Because I could never let you go,
I was on same mission since born,
About all else I ride atop a storm.

Too strong, taken down so sound,
Just to tell me, He's still around,
Face that faceless is to observe,
For all had something to prove.

Sparkling as ocean I become,
As energy through I does run,
That all in my thought undone,
And all made to become one.

He drops as a ray, to I assign,
And I thought this wit is mine,
Some may ask why, need to defy,
Where only on He I come to rely.

Then made superior, I do endure,
By wanting no less, I found more,
All answering in this circumstance,
Comes immense, in its confidence.

Heart brave as foolish it barriers,
Out of it all I irresistible carries,
Thought He our reason disrupts,
Yet it but postpones that easy erupts.

Postponing until in peace expands,
Transcends that moment understands,
Freeing I from less, letting it all pass,
Madness did possess that it confess.

Here and there, I not touch down,
Unbound as closing is all around,
Shaking doubt, one brings about,
Unlike a world not cancels I out.

Decisions resemble time, not will!
Different, only you make me feel,
I to mend, mystify without end,
As falls that not meant to stand.

Only love this, always new feels,
Surviving all, becomes only this,
While the influence I now try sum,
Where power and justice became one.

III

Taking all not His, that so clings,
Heavier made by angel wings,
You that us can make, or break,
Blowing an ache, I never forsake.

Everything a moment changes,
Upon will that death engages,
In but a moment ever so brief,
In it gone was all of my grief.

In between things, Your grace,
All our ways by Yours replace,
When all seems to be a waste,
Anxious to replace a bitter taste.

Enslaved by thought, without hope,
By You, again I stood at the top,
Amidst obscure, Your embrace,
I swiftly takes from their disgrace.

Another is that I must project,
Eternal effect, not that I expect,
Heaven deeper I does dissect,
By that I despise to subtract.

Deceit all role, boredom to fool,
Returning all to but a null,
All that in fashion well rings,
Somehow He to I now brings.

Suddenly awakening expression,
Love takes a distant dimension,
Shapeless, opinion not desired,
By them, it was not required.

Love was not for such meant,
You all transcend, to avoid repent,
For You instead, that I out lead,
Without who I would've gone mad.

When no longer by all I refrain,
Just a human, eternal to attain,
Mortals I really not entertain,
Lovers ideal beyond death remains.

After all, nonsense I seem to imitate,
Then in fluid new world He'll create,
It solidifies I takes out of a smear,
Tortured in its path, then not near.

By any of those many things,
By it that love is, not swings,
Seriousness of drivel to waver,
Got me deep, then came, a Savior.

An order, enters quite surreal,
Yet it be more real then real,
As my eyes it fills with splendor,
I surrender to that in I did render.

Not a separate entity, as came fair,
With I this air it was there to share,
Conscious indeed, left without sin,
Once I wanted He to intervene.

In space is trace of another plot,
Some abundance, in a drought,
Most truthful in I matching cause,
He, deepest our thoughts knows.

Intent of a rental, detrimental,
I brought about as fundamental,
Why You came, to mess in I attend,
My heart from passing to mend.

You, without a word I do grip,
Soul strip, yet not around flip,
In this world so demanding,
There is no time for pretending.

Shopping for that I do not need,
Of drivel, insolence I loathe seed,
When none can forgive the meek,
Was when mercy Yours I do seek.

When by wrath such act attacked,
Death in prospect of disrespect,
When I swift return, false their fame,
He came, to all pirates in me, tame.

That pillages, damages, to claim,
That has no reason to remain,
While hunting here, I can't see,
There was He, who hunted me.

What love is this here I confess?
I made peace with nothing less,
Purifying package upon a glance,
Inserting a whole new influence.

Taking me out of my own prison,
Away from treason of my reason,
As that overwrites, come to me,
Saved for some better day I be.

As wolf all sheep wished choke,
Then somehow I from pack broke,
I meet God, now His I but promote,
After all, this spot was so remote.

Keeper of me, to a dream holds key,
On moment in agony; in other free,
Unlocking frozen, enclosure to air,
Everywhere, through every layer.

Mesmerized by power of a glare,
There, waiting until I do declare,
Suspended in moment by caption,
While disabling holes in perception.

Hungry soul, at once it stitches,
Beneath craving no longer itches,
When appetite was hard to tame,
Of love returns reign as You came.

Before I stand by need to expand,
Beyond that they of I do demand,
Madness uncontrolled I pack,
Then alive, given all I do lack.

As sense so frail does unnerve,
So here you must well observe,
Unaware must here come to bust,
By it, our material, not made to last.

Forever is hard to bear, yet I dare,
As to all else I just couldn't swear,
All the lies by word I could dissect,
Then comes the everlasting effect.

In between is that not abides,
Egocentric separating sides,
Rules apply so I let You decide,
That not see, else to this us tie.

I could've been any I want and live,
Yet without You, nothing I'd give,
Ageless order, here beyond a curve,
Of a verve final word, I could serve.

Aware I can't achieve that I want to,
Yet there I knew, I could have You,
With unattainable by You I put up,
Else anyhow, character made tough.

Without appreciation, unending,
With they in a world demanding,
One truth another now renders,
For nothing but love matters.

Wasted not, but this teaching feed,
By of world indifferences, glad,
By it definite I once been, have seen,
And the one that will always win.

And He, that can never be sized,
Else interrupted, love idolized,
I become nature and nature was I,
You lived in all I just can't deny.

As timeless makes no mistake,
When none else could I awake,
To rescue, a sense of immense,
Only this makes any difference.

Coming in, booming, roaring,
There pouring is so adoring,
I'm yours, all easily You sort,
All I abort, by else myself court.

Easily washing trash off the shore,
Raising a wave, to a song of more,
Coming to take chains of a slave,
By such abundance I only behave.

Closer to a coast, wave hits most,
To find all we love is never lost,
By a brightness that all can fade,
Still in this parade, yet not afraid.

Stumble mine He won't allow,
Becoming all needed somehow,
I could not figure, I was eager,
For something infinitely bigger.

Unmistakable gray, opens way,
Anguish draining that I convey,
Blowing light as caution came,
In I, that thought could tame.

Distance swallow as You I seek,
Sky links to that of only love speak,
Drowning guards my walls defend,
Prisoner in cells cold to freedom send.

Before waving adieu, it advises,
As bird to nameless place I rises,
Beyond all I built a house on a tree,
Above borders I look with a glee.

In whistling song, I'm not wrong,
With whom I bloom, for that I long,
Keeping only that this meant,
That tomorrow cannot reinvent.

By He, other sense I can dispense,
All equal is in startling its glance,
As raindrops reflects down bellow,
By He I can bear their every blow.

As winds came, not knocked back,
Lifted on deck above a heart wreck,
While just standing at some turn,
Power this for I showed concern.

Strolling past a point of no return,
By You for nothing else I yearn,
Over a great pride we collide,
And then we wore but one side.

Where emotion found its motion,
Once I gave up on all caution,
So easy there my lip could slip,
And You there so I not lose grip.

So deliberate in its ways, as I then,
As He shows, time to all leave again,
Flies as an omen, brings deliverance,
Passion bears dependence on sense.

Words to you reach needed a touch,
Perhaps indeed I wanted too much,
Amongst all I here called concrete,
Turn out to be so incomplete.

Indorsed isn't to my satisfaction,
As new constant takes action,
On moment rely begins to ask why,
When down I invited the sky.

Perhaps by giving I freedom, she,
He had responsibility to me,
Now all the false I can't release,
Then taken to a masterpiece.

He made me strong, fool did mute,
So I can hear that I can't dispute,
Else thought to know me, do not,
When reminisce I just could be not.

By a vision, games losing suspicion,
So bare as extraordinary as fiction,
Knowing how to be, wherever at,
Here by so sincere and deliberate.

Undefined remains perfection,
In You I can hide my affection,
Running through, all I ought to,
When love here I did pursue.

Splashing it not, no longer inbreed,
That them not feed, they not need,
Unchained lead, out of shallow time,
To another rhyme, more sublime.

My castles of sand, You wash away,

Because with them, there is no way,
By all I here do lose, universe aligned,
In I, too hard to find, so I not mind.

¹ Reference to the book She

...

(2003)

Silver Bullet

From other side of Yang, I rang,
Dots in space, notes of else sang,
Leaving clues, to wisely choose,
Or be left to only sing the blues.

By indefinite splitting a segment,
Coordinates stretch to imminent,
How outcast went past the blast?
By pledge, sledgehammer I outlast.

Only by such coming to mention,
I not left, wondering of intention,
Rotten from all in this complication,
Only imperfection demands attention.

All filling I with craze, here to erase,
Ready to before God, my state case,
First I screamed then without breath,
First touched by love, then death.

End justified means, I did employ,
Although parts I did not so enjoy,
At mercy, with His orbit I meet,
Luckily not to one other opposite.

Burning desire that us will tire,
By it my footsteps setting on fire,
If of loves grip I'm to speak deep,
When the sky is made to weep.

In the end, in silence I not walk,
As thunder rips through an oak,
In it hollow wood you won't hear,
Without a crackle it'll disappear.

Humbling less, it came to repress,
All loves weight on to You I pass,
As I seek to cleanse a weary soul,
You enthrall, by You I do not fall.

In jambalaya some, mixing in,
Then lifted out of the ravine,
To explain love without gain,
That for now silent must remain.

From mistake I needing awake,
As rotten fruit breeze did shake,
To such it resembles a spear,
Only those green, such not fear.

While I still shiver on this road,
Appearing as before a hit squad,
Staggering in those of life rags,
By story that to nowhere drags.

In danger, in love with a stranger,
On table wager of a lone ranger,
Then sky collapsed as I depart,
We start when You take my heart.

Left with nothing but loves ethic,
By all pathetic, not made a heretic!
There, through bullet proof shield,
Its massiveness comes unsealed.

That in seasons end found defeat,
Marks the weak, He could split,
Yet I by a hit turned to so sweet,
Where the bullet I come to meet.

As the blows, fog quick to mold,
Cuffing out smoke of that is old,
That falls by lies I can't recognize,
Only space makes for else to rise.

He knows riddle when it pistol was,
And that was simply how it goes,
Don't ask me how, I know it is true,
Maybe idle is the best thing to do.

To I lunge as I not wish to budge,
Yet true judge I on only does nudge,
Over held, apprehend false demand,
Still the same we need to defend.

Bullet bight, caught in midflight,
To this might here come to sight,
There's one that fills with easy,
This revolutionary here to please.

Enough of a standoff, left so bear,
Heart they tear, You here repair,
Never as small by all held as mine,
When bursting came giant of the sky.

Indeed, find that such do seek,
When before He I dare to speak,
Lost and found, splendid is His,
Taken is else; all else, nothing is.

Coming is, that cleans all out,
Yet I leave without any doubt,
As in silver dusk by gray made,
In between the light and shade.

Colliding with a whispering tide,
Fleeing voice tempers my stride,
When night drowns set on its route,
When doubt in fear lets out a shout.

As cause and effect in tacked,
By a fact bullet comes to dissect,
I never thought large hid there,
Then You appear from everywhere.

Behind a veil, so probing came,
Nothing again would be the same,
All I've got, makes room an impact,
Only that I could keep is left intact.

My fact, only You could've backed,
Final act, none I can add or deduct,
Expendig space, slowing time,
In it divine, becomes all mine.

Now this expectation is as faith,
So great, I not came to devastate,
Choice I choose is will You use,
It soul leaves without a bruise.

Massive this matter, as if a sea,
Becomes decree, in it not so free,
As water to gasping earth sinks,
To my very soul it only links.

As to this rotten ship penetrates,
Sinking to bottom that not relates,
On which way this river flows,
Depends on the side you're on.

Through all this as He goes,
Better knows our little floes,
As if watching all in I stop,
Out of love, pulls I His rope.

While falling, I extend a hand,
All you did offend I not defend,
Retreating, pulled by a string,
And breathless above bring.

Fatherly advice I only sought,
Then by His thought, uncaught,
To unfold that in breast I hold,
That beyond every word soared.

Demystified by being so near,
Empty when You did appear,
By all longing here left for dead,
And You, all my dread instead.

I never knew I've fallen down,
When found by presence renown,
As displeasure creeps to a phase,
Of it craze, only You can amaze.

As gaze grandeur us so shapes,
Unglued from drapes escapes,
By puzzles that sigh defined,
Reeking the chains, I confined.

I know how, with You around,
Responsible for grand, so sound,
Forever before my face been,
When all ends, washed of it clean.

When waking up takes a while,
Into some love, here we compile,
When strong by arrogance strand,
You understand, I could not bend.

They not turn me, still unchanged,
In trenched comes but rearranged,
Naked, suited for the intervention,
Only expectation I could mention.

Away from safety made to testify,
As this silence I alone could defy,
I carry with me, all that loved me,
In me is all that I needed to be.

Not letting me sweat in suspense,
Before immense, without defense,
No other words ever wore mine,
Only as I, once we did combine.

Not letting I touch the ground,
All around, He I have found,
Passing through to greatness,
That by joy I can hardly express.

There I choke, none You contest,
Into but words of love compressed,
Light brightens as I recognize,
Before my eyes, out of disguise.

By very breath, weather changes,
Colors rearranges as He engages,
Rapid as snowman melts in spring,
You swing, garden of hope to bring.

As eyes of truth on I suddenly freeze,
As worm breeze, You all can ease,
All else seize, such is Your peace,
It does please, it is more than this.

You know I won, by this Source,
By virtue, not by strength, or force,
Where those saved surface must,
Deliver drifter, surviving a blast.

I thought else I could so trust,
Then I see it all turning to dust,
He not demands, but did suggest,
All in my unrest by You I digest.

II

Upon a call, to who I can give all,
Freeing indeed, prevails this soul,
Coming back to heart renown,
When world brought me down.

Out of oppression contest seeks,
A clock stretches I beyond a mix,
Careless from a situation I slid,
After with them soul disagreed.

To a final version I came fast,
From then, in it I heart entrust,
As by defect impacts outer aim,
I just stepped outside the frame.

Fit into shapes or shapes fit us,
For same we fought, same thus,
Less I possess, bigger made us,
Power uninterrupted did pass.

As space expands, as in a gasp,
Further I need look to all grasp,
Galaxies some to stretch apart,
When it took over my heart.

By it, I vanish out of my daze,
All behind in a phase remains,
With relief to scenario pursue,
With relief, for You I knew.

Yet this compound you assign,
Not with all here did entwine,
By some hydrogen atoms bind,
With God in this place combine.

He appears ripe, that silent type,
And I of strife, in senseless hype,
Then compass side repels in fact,
Magnet, other side did attract.

As sling shot to another time,
With direction better to combine,
Love dripped that in I but sipped,
Then in that gulps, Lord I dipped.

We meet, as gravity I do defeat,
When to it I could not commit,
Their love is without guarantee,
Yet such is never You and me.

For this fact we are not same,
None I indeed need to blame,
Gone, to us they never come,
Parts that us could never sum.

As if thousand stars here I attain,
Motion as ocean, I come to refrain,
These of grand river genes to feel,
Moving even when they seem still.

Comes a wave, quick in a blink,
And I know I'm going to sink,
Inside His realm, for else I enlist,
Letting outside and inside coexist.

Let it be, You come in, through void,
For I, another plan comes deployed,
Drawing some cosmic inevitability,
I travel to conceive a heavens plea.

As if without any mass, as gas,
As through I this comes to pass,
By speed of light, all stops here,
All time is lost, as parts disappear.

As star heated, as hydrogen gas,
Kept in balance by fusion to pass,
Supernovas bursting formation,
Disperses charge in my direction.

Magnetic charge in dusty plains,
Density immense, space sustains,
Without resistance, when I fade,
I trade for of that You're made.

I not fight it, not even I can deny it,
As star remains in eye once sighted,
Destroying a shell, suspended I flew,
There I can feel You come through.

Impact presses against breathless,
Once open, when here defenseless,
From up there, You made it's right,
When that I spite, needing to fight.

Moments irreversible changes all,
Taken whole, from that is my fall,
As star dust, my reflection past,
Still same remains stunning I trust.

Mystified becomes my commotion,
Leaving caution in false devotion,
By the grand, danger I understand,
Only love, His blow can withstand.

Expanding, as if to love it relates,
Ripping gravity that encapsulates,
Everlasting grit my eyes does lit,
A heartbeat to that I can commit.

From a border line that all sucks,
Out of heavy black hole I it backs,
Here where all is white and black,
There is no need for turning back.

Drawing out that to I not applies,
When murderous lies to us ties,
When intertwined with that slide,
I see, I feel, that in I, night unhide.

Sculptor of space, I come across,
Blows, leaving nothing but wows,
I feel destination, He brings to me,
Another chemical compound is we.

In greatest depth, enwrapped,
Exhilaration detachment gapped,
By righteousness unadaptable,
By this certainty, indestructible.

Without hesitation or any delay,
Fast love came, only way to portray,
Stops world as to I extends distance,
Once I arrive, taken in an instance.

What if I meet here a creator of all?
A commander in this water wall,
From everywhere I draw, by a call,
When else I blame for lives so small.

By obligation not to openly interfere,
For it may only steer imposing fear,
Great purpose in less traveled way,
Came as arbitrary weaken the day.

Now I search for word of a tongue,
Between now and then, unsung,
Capability His I'll try to explain,
When came only I could reign.

Soul to find, not lose, as we fuse,
Lucky here terms I not confuse,
From where we begin stage set,
I can't thank you for all of it yet.

Belief this did befall, part of a soul,
There when I went through a wall,
By obligation to how I feel, a seal,
Nothing from You I could conceal.

That matters to me matters to He,
Parallel universe, one with eternity,
With only intent into You I flu,
When nothing I could stick to.

Nothing more this love requires,
By two beats this heart fires,
That this trial somehow hurled,
Beyond the kingdom of our world.

Moving along, towards more,
Nothing can be as it was before,
One-way ticket out of the wreck,
That I fear and love, comes back.

Drifting for else I not contained,
Expanding, unexplored, unchained,
When with debate I they infiltrate,
Behind fences of but shifting faith.

For else I just cannot reason find,
Out of time, inside a rhyme we bind,
To that I can never deny, here testify,
Scraping from endless sky claim to glorify.

By some point in space constricted,
Definite, flawlessly uninterrupted,
Forfeit becomes written in the line,
As most breathes in passing time.

Can't you tell, I am on this course,
That overthrows, for all not goes,
Crowd in disguise may propose,
From their pose, once again I rose.

Who are they, anyway, I do slow?
I not wish to know all they know,
Within range, tricks to disengage,
Ready or not for another page.

Hero of today, tomorrow slave be,
I risk all to see, with they not agree,
That today so peripheral seems,
Tomorrow somehow crucial is.

In it story folly deprives of glory,
Mostly all fall out of their category,
As continuum needs a transformation,
Letting go of all, to reveal intension.

In intermission, free of supervision,
And only up to me is the decision,
Stage is preset, I not make change,
Spinning in place seems so strange.

Rest repeat that my love deceives,
While only He gives that still lives,
Interrupts sequence other display,
As their blindness I can't portray.

Heavens touch only made I well,
Breaking hell where we do dwell,
Letting His script, into I transcend,
Only with You again I can stand.

Needing a friend, to see the end,
On care depend to I command,
Possessed, by love that is best,
Unattached, only here at rest.

Now no matter what, I do shine,
Banding time, only this is mine,
Only there I can see all so clear,
Only instilled there is still here.

Structure of the universe fills me,
Limitless energy, in all could be,
Emerges, combines with I in trouble,
Expands at speed of light, as bubble.

Before the soul that does stumble,
When with mine I wish to gamble,
Entree not spreads in all direction,
Made to embrace, made of affection.

When words of progress, I disgrace,
Then Your mercy alone I face,
With eyes wide open I realize,
Shame only to our deception ties.

Then in me, expanding endlessly,
I see no end, as I carry it with me,
Faster, beyond here impossibility,
I need fly where my angel I'll see.

I can't die here, as back I rewind,
In a war, soldier is He for its kind,
Stronger than bullets else do spit,
My gift, that such needed to beat.

Once for all, letting us as one admit,
Becoming too legit, to ever submit,
Same I survives before I they accuse,
And there is nothing to here lose.

Accept that we could never give,
Collective serve us only to deceive,
In sorrows discipline, I was spleen,
Then a new world comes flying in.

When all in their crime I knew,
Without repentance I need subdue,
As one humiliation, another deals,
One so distressed, another thrills.

Then backing off, here not alone,
Precious time, as love to I flown,
Moving from that I'd steam rolled,
When enough told, follows the Lord.

Without time to argue, I go through,
Root of Your law I feel, I well knew,
Pain brought on other, they justify,
As to they I say goodbye, You say hi.

Pacifying desire that condemns,
As car crash into me, He slams,
Smashing my world made of glass,
Through all pass, to get to us.

Forgiveness, no less as I regress,
It is essence as it left I defenseless,
Enemies on their knees, I release,
Still unfinished this life here is.

Nobody but You may, give way,
Not to speak of they 'til passes dismay,
When it was much easier to hate,
Save me from myself, until I relate.

Given love as else I can't explain,
To detain as it blows all I contain,
He that over I suddenly does reign,
As justice by revenge we never gain.

Here I meet, that was our defeat,
You commit to such in me beat,
Personality personal be, as I face,
Only truly great can all embrace!

By it nothing I can dislike or adore,
Here to prepare all for much more,
Sculpture master chiseled breaks,
If in a vision any He heart forsakes.

So thought all now slowly go back,
Again and again all through check,
Every day we ought to mercy seek,
Of little we speak, in terms bleak.

As a victim or enforcer, to admit,
Not to commit to only our defeat,
I choose not this constant blues,
That with love some do confuse.

Taken out of aim, they do claim,
For which you they will frame,
Immense was sense that I seek,
In it needless was to of it speak.

Once hit, coming all things between,
Bullet by which guilty made, cuts in,
With supersonic I here come to meet,
Swallowing the shapes of my deceit.

Ricocheting amongst the resentful,
Truth that hurts, I could not rule,
Love I believed so swiftly healed,
Truth unsealed, no ill-conceived.

Vacuum of energy all does stable,
Only by of it acceptance, again able,
On my crashing little world to lean,
With sensation so serene, You win.

Indenting space, time to I assign,
This gravity that makes it mine,
Blankness moves against a tide,
Around I, made I burst inside.

For truth I'd die and not repent,
Still here I stand by this intent,
Passing through the liquid fire,
Beyond all that here does expire.

III

In all my obscenity, to You I link,
So I don't have to worry or think,
In a blink you enter my strife,
And turn it all to a gentle life.

Be more, let go, heaven brought,
Kissed by that I never thought,
Nothing but a sea to on it rely,
It is reflecting wide as the sky.

Ceasing the ashes by that I burn,
That to nothing turns my concern,
Substance of which you're made,
Was here for my fire to degrade.

As all unsteady You do purge,
From urge same I do emerge,
Seemingly pushing to nowhere,
You are only that finds me there.

I could not articulate reflection,
As deception held my affection,
When here left without a clue,
Where deep water runs through.

Holding keys to rib cage, I tame,
By it my empty He fills frame,
He slows down, spheres pulls near,
Majesty of universe to revere.

Coming at my very worst,
With burst to quench my thirst,
When by You I have spoken,
Now here for all to soak in.

Shoes of a giant I need to fill,
That I live here by Your will,
From that unnerve I preserve,
I tried to serve of love a verve.

Here reset, in moment we meet,
All my regret I come to forget,
Courage, insanity often borders,
Yet I couldn't take their orders.

Where all still in two way goes,
Until a final wish we propose,
Unsure, severe was my confusion,
Then all clear is by sudden fusion.

Taking torment of inglorious,
Relevant not becomes obvious,
As events vain drive me insane,
Such no longer I need explain.

Telling my reflection to this obey,
Comes the Gray when I go astray,
When in this arrhythmia, in noise,
When it's hard to find hearts voice.

Then in a glance, all makes sense,
This essence breaks a stance tense,
As He solidifies around a root of I,
Nothing I could do to it deny.

To core I look for a solid ground,
Compassion in but ruins I found,
Every move yours, as revolution,
That us does not push but cushion.

When all only did drag me down,
Then by One I become renown,
When I hurt, love too heavy seems,
I find nothing else is, but this.

That I not need chaise, I choose,
When all else I needed to refuse,
You come firing, for I can't fight,
Crumbling so deep in I a night.

Love comes free, instance heals,
Embrace to I from lies conceal,
By only love caught as I slip,
When all-consuming I does grip.

Into this hug that for days will be,
Without folly, out of condition, me,
By it all not goes, love it follows,
As its laws flows through my toes.

From a swell that in I does dip,
I no longer needed to weep,
Rags tearing to which I did cling,
Common beggar turns to a king.

With the powers that engrosses,
On course with forces, this causes,
As empty road again I do enter,
You become matter I does center.

In love with all, or indeed He?
All living inside me, there flee,
End is near, summons joy sheer,
Aware how definite all is here.

I could not have all on a street,
Yet no longer I wanted it,
By my last breath, I not fear,
Where all I not endear, disappear.

Yet somehow sure of the superior,
What always was is forever more,
That my only secrets could caress,
In between black and white I guess.

Within contrast, films negative,
Before all the colors are added in,
Making right brave, none can kill,
And wrong afraid by Your will.

Urgently giving all, by Its kiss,
Nothing here I wanted to miss,
Dropping its net, pulled by He,
Separated from fish, by the sea.

As future excels beyond a flesh,
Words with our bones do mesh,
As to shell this lightness clamps,
Leaving camps I by label stamps.

Not to lure those lips to a tease,
Free breeze to fierce tongue ease,
Too little was vengeance, I fear,
As this smear from me You clear.

He is a support, bringing integrity,
For here I've mistaken their identity,
Angel by dragon I switch in allegory,
It was after all about a love story.

Relief this does rise, as heaven ties,
Danger and prize I here realize,
To that gives all and all survives,
Hollow smoky ghost redefines.

Summoned to again here start,
As in but astray ends this heart,
In foggy smoke of a tired mind,
There was nothing holly to find.

As such I wish slay on mad stage,
As with flash kingdom I exchange,
Scorched by all pagans do bestow,
As not made to sword withdraw.

Tired from a fight, mixed up text,
Here one day and gone the next,
Through aches, deep water runs,
Deep is not still, as He becomes.

Replacing dismal false love tail,
That in but some misery stale,
Ours is but capacity to be heard,
And not be consumed by absurd.

As a salt in veins, a junky shakes,
From transitory state rapidly awakes,
In it set back, by changing my mind,
To all I not understand assigned.

In mess of distress, I can't confess,
That threatens to make us less,
As repeated thought us taunts,
While something else heart wants.

Taking away certainty of the way,
That can't escape misery of a day,
Between white and black, in gray,
The only way, as only we be may.

As there in midflight He I sight,
To sort and can make it all right,
Diving down, to my irate debate,
Awesome, unsurmountable gate.

Revelation by You becomes simple,
Intended this is for all the people,
Sensation that all else does triple,
As slashing into I, heavens ripple.

My fight in time may useless be,
Yet in moment it made me free,
A vision of you, I does mystify,
At least You, love I'll not deny.

Into I now dive, to colors change,
Taking the strange I did derange,
There I let world abandon me,
I accept it gladly, for I still had we.

There a part died, part survived,
Alive I arrived, devoid of pride,
Creator and destroyer, as matter,
Perhaps latter it will be better.

When anger steers endless spheres,
Reborn can't be that un-death is,
Coming as shelter in the extreme,
This water, this air I can breathe.

By it one from another I do sort,
Part was an effort I had to abort,
I fear not pain, but only injustice,
None less here I needed impress.

When mad pulled on my lever,
Casually play with our fever,
As higher order here I do size,
From hell's kitchen I come to rise.

Shaking that just cannot relate,
That my nature but infuriate,
Afraid of that I could've done,
Then purpose, poets' world undone.

Not jammed down any throat,
It's not mine, that here I sought,
Careful as to kind it is assigned,
Listener, by word purpose did find.

In a moment prolonged redefined,
Anxiety deciphered tosses out pride,
When in rush, restless we stump,
This bucket of paint You thump.

As sight fills holes, the body leaps,
From heaven drips, that soul keeps,
With hush moves brush of a Master,
Flushing sensation that do cluster.

Without a thought, form He accepts,
It only knows depths as it dissects,
Time is to choose what lives or dies,
Choice to us given as is of it disguise.

That God in I comes to read,
Even from myself I well hid,
One beneath remains untraced,
Out of shelter me You placed.

Opening trapped, keeping a fact,
That perception held in neglect,
Reaching for mystery that stupefied,
Inclined to follow its awesome stride.

Exaltation awaiting to awake,
Bringing back that I can't forsake,
What love means becomes clear,
As bigger than all You appear.

By our attention, one is intension,
Something else I need to mention,
Borders expand into this depth,
To grasp enormous in Your breath.

Gasp I misplace, other did replace,
Offering strength lies can amaze,
Caught in restraining surrounding,
Then another reason I is binding.

Let it be Your will, acceptance,
Stance one remains the glance,
Erased is all, for none of it is true,
This love be only if it's all to you.

Paralleled by choice, we combined,
When there was no other side,
Thought on myself I could rely,
All my reasons to them are a lie.

When of madness I made a friend,
With creation walk hand in hand,
So You I find to here reprimand,
That you intend, to I does blend!

Out of time, to passing bid goodbye,
Again back to that was you and I,
As to other side my thought slips,
Only one my heart still keeps.

Drawn in to loves obedience,
Invades hence with so immense,
Air this, I clearly can distinguish,
Weight mine, capable to diminish.

Nothing we are, light all is here,
That from I comes to disappear,
One day this, another that,
By all and nothing here beset.

Unaware witness to a crime,
By people mine, through time,
Personal interest spells their lies,
Faith I placed with that ill advise.

Yet rules theirs can't control me,
Dead I be, if truth from I does flee,
Some other will, draws to a still,
All unsteady in me here to kill.

Dust to dust, for wind to blast,
Left with just that be must,
Every time had a little rhyme,
Mine becomes sensation sublime!

Misery, anger, death leave behind,
For mystery that was ours to find,
Touch so free, I here did defend,
Touch I'll try to comprehend.

To chase false ideals here so free,
Death I choose over life of misery,
On cracked, rain Yours does come,
Prior to life ending, new one begun.

Liable to face, decision now make,
History speaks of name on stake,
Disappearing by all in their voice,
Zealous made by just one choice.

That here you makes or forsakes,
Takes the aches that us but breaks,
All before this will suddenly fall,
He'll answer call, making I whole.

Finding acceptance, I do per sway,
Saving my love for another day,
When inner yelp is unnecessary,
Useless is of a poet commentary.

As silver plate it ties to my chin,
Soldier was I seeing through a sin,
Come please, gentle in You lives,
Else is strength all but deceives.

As through I He blows a hole,
That will get me, above it all,
As I turn, nothing did entwine,
That you assign, now is mine.

He that knows just what to do,
Helping you, now me through,
Peaceful on a new coast, untorn,
Out of this water I come, reborn.

Reliving all that here I've missed,
Yet on same story I need not insist,
That I missed of now did consist,
To nothing else I could enlist.

Without pain, extends supersonic,
Exposing I, to closeness euphoric,
Of nature eco rings in my ears,
Wind that howled in those trees.

IV

Untwisting sense, again me,
Unsure who could follow Thee,
Frightened are all, until ready,
Until to us comes a big steady.

By sensation one I turn to smug,
Then I lose as love is not a drug,
On that I did insist, meant least,
Then junky this here is deceased.

When I couldn't find concern,
To bigger than me, I do turn,
By this talk hard, He did regard,
Heaven stood to I indeed guard.

In these connections, all false,
When upon I descends a force,
In confrontation such, I roared,
My shout not passed ignored.

By such arrogance, losing sense,
As I fall to Your story immense,
That overruns, by other plans,
Becoming all moment spans.

Silence out of a maze per sways,
Order awaiting beyond a craze,
As through my soul He washes,
Taking away emotion noxious.

Not to discredit living in a theme,
Although rest may its demean,
Lifting of the cursed the thrust,
With such quickness is His burst.

By this intent, I become content,
Love returns that to else I grant,
For my loss, swiftly reimbursed,
By that anyhow loved me first.

Love mine, easily I do exhaust,
When appeared a giant Host,
I here carry, above the storm,
Tames a norm, without a form.

As situation pushes I back rather,
When false impression I gather,
When on flames these I did walk,
With Your holly water, eyes I lock.

By fair heat of a world I did bear,
Lifted by your echo from a snare,
Find I still love, as to I you go,
With someone I not even know.

Now here with that for all feels,
As such weight, Mighty deals,
Once You in it become engaged,
I'm spoken for, by that not aged.

Taking my wrath, my breath,
Killing my pain, killing my death,
Too much a stand out, unafraid,
To kick start a heart, as a grenade.

Touch too much, no imprint made,
I can't wait as all turned to a shade,
Don't blink, for it moves so fast,
As comes the blast, I had to outlast.

That had to pass, here is realized,
One I need not be, suddenly died,
Then as if born again, to convert,
I that here no longer wish to hurt.

Around thought variable, swirls,
Borders knows, that quiet hurls,
Just as a writing this overflows,
From one to another song goes.

Indeed, created in image of He,
Yet He possessed no physicality,
To voice gives shape, as I gaped,
In thought together we shaped.

Magnetism, energy brings mass,
That may create or destroy us,
Hit hard enough to be broken,
When frozen, by You awoken.

When hit a little bit by an illusion,
When I came to wrong conclusion,
When misused by some exploit,
You I found on a way to the void.

Other presence, phase to conclude,
There was He that I cannot elude,
When world I was rearranging,
He is, one truth still unchanging.

When us they come to decipher,
And pass on, I made to a lifer,
Is this the end, asking as friend?
If so, next you shell transcend.

That not wants to be so explained,
Nor by that blows can be stained,
When love was dead that amend,
As such they think to understand.

Implanting limitations inside us,
That drive us to such only pass,
With need to a sticker put on it,
We meet, only to love commit.

Then, without time, here I see,
All that we rather wanted to be,
I to contrive, take from this dive,
That moves, awareness to revive.

Against all the branches of ashes,
On that climbs soul that crashes,
Yet when all indeed ruined feels,
Not means that all ruined is.

When no other I could spare,
From all that was but a snare,
Shameful seems all that blames,
Right He claims to that I sustains.

Taking I out of some lost fight,
Is site, that takes away all spite,
When cruel I try counter by cruel,
Such comes to duel, Your rule.

Without intent to any hurt, I fade,
By You their games inferior made,
As they spin I into this hurricane,
I attain that such wind can reign.

All in a place put, I've outgrown,
Unscrewed, swirl I overthrown,
This road to liberation try make,
Another I awake, without ache.

Pulled by gravity out of insanity,
He so sudden turns I to serenity,
Picks then drops, a body shack,
That they do defend, send back.

From pain preset I here He heals,
That in but egoistical lives ideals,
Without need, to here show off,
Once I said that it was enough.

For formulation mine measured,
Is a very reason He I treasured,
Beyond all cautions I not elope,
In scope of only force, I could stop.

It was so quick, adding a kick,
For all that in I needed to sink,
There you prove, new groove,
I lived to see, how You move!

My retreat is not in my feet,
Yet I as this, none can beat,
I feel pleasure, of reign its I consist,
I know when to resist and insist.

Atomic levels with I You share,
Allowed to care for only so fair,
More then this, in its perplexity,
That I of confusion made free.

Offer that not occupied, so wide,
When I take a side, none to hide,
From picture cropped, I so opt,
From scene eloped, not stopped.

I know not how it begins or ends,
That us in but situation strands,
Do I mend by all I still defend?
Time expand or comes to band?

Power to all I've lived, dismiss,
As this, never before I did seize,
I knew not of before I meet You,
Of peace deep that all can subdue.

Excitement enough was not,
As experience requires a plot,
I adore you, to only it I belong,
All my fears you prove wrong.

So easily You not let me descend,
With all non-sense that is a trend,
All leave behind for better to find,
From all unbind, as we combined.

When seeing nothing but ourselves,
Then suddenly before so selfless,
Egoist to surpass, I does separate,
When of my righteousness afraid.

And now my time to be free,
Not allowed to miserable be,
Free of thought, clearly I see,
So light here made to be.

Gray Eminence

In this time without conviction,
All is becoming a contradiction,
Without moral, all that we swore,
Is to here work for who paid more.

By all in a variation streaming,
Then a thought turns to meaning,
Only when nothing I was to they,
Enigma, this comes my way.

Instead of they, with He combined,
If in none of that yourself you find,
When they're too hard to bear,
Comes for that I cannot prepare.

Let me mention water of the sky,
It I can't defy, yet on it I'll rely,
This blast, that I trust, it does last,
All that I can't forget of the past.

As with eternity it fills my glass,
Invisible mass, better it knows us,
Or how we be must, I not to pass,
Confess then body casts of distress.

He I once trailed, that I compiled,
Give if to take, count now I filed,
Of when You did to rescue come,
When I as most to nowhere run.

I not wish to in this battle partake,
Everlasting is theirs of truth debate,
Yet I promised, love for all people,
So that I present, is of it a ripple.

Now that I know, big down sink,
All much smaller then they think,
Now enroll as I looked from a far,
Try to call things for what they are.

Since beginning this never worked,
Occasion with anticipation lurked,
Million fools growing in resent,
By all in our unacceptable attempt.

By fools a tone, on mad this route,
That lives as cigarette put out,
I found in rage, it by His to cease,
This rage that only out of love is.

In chaos of empathy, simple math,
Suddenly before I clear is path,
What we know, we can't know,
To another place I need to go.

Here only to clear heavy traces,
As impressions some us erases,
By judgment swift in this aid,
Be glad this world I can evade.

With such sharpness differentiate,
Away from that breed just to fade,
Told to try, people still had hope,
I determine ought, so I can cope.

As foster parent of degeneration,
Somehow I miss life's intension,
Now that head down does bent,
Your intent I wish complement.

Nothing lost that was forgetful,
Once His rule takes from I regretful,
From that are killing us, path turns,
Instead heart for affection yearns.

This I defends, as wall immense,
As a water fall on I falls essence,
Sense, of universe in I condense,
In it patience stood so immense.

I create time, time not creates me,
I needed nothing else but to be,
By time given, each day, each hour,
This without, useless us empower.

I took it all, I'll try to make it better,
Find it in a letter, to us it did matter,
I can't catch up with all alteration,
With thought all of it I need mention.

Nor can I fall asleep, unsatisfied,
Obligation dullness redefined,
Without variety that else voices,
Limited indeed are their choices.

Being stuck on irrelevant matter,
Despair theirs to turn into better,
I can't see how He'd care anymore,
All are a bore, yet He expected more.

So did I, so somehow here allied,
Not by fear but reason I applied,
As a fact, force he is that erased,
All around my spine embraced.

When I moved in every direction,
Handle of helicopter stables action,
Of all twists a clue, not to pursue,
By you I knew, all this I see through.

II

As the partnership us of us strips,
With gentleness such I it grips,
As if in my marrow when oblique,
By only Your will I still do speak.

How He replied, to love not spoil,
For my foil, around my core coil,
Force I grips, then so lightly slips,
Life this, into its holly water dips.

Around nucleus all it unspins,
Leading through halls of dreams,
When balances suddenly do tip,
He not lets me that is next skip.

To with one cause alone relate,
All flawed coming to infiltrate,
Faith that of soul string sows,
In concentration that all blows.

That fuel me, as we combine,
Inside of I building its shrine,
Straightening neck as an arrow,
Moving in my bones marrow.

Too much of one or another,
Still missing something rather,
One side of balance I courted,
Then to dismal so devoted.

I swear, none understand me,
Nor ever could, accept for He,
Amid turbulence of my trance,
Soul only by you finds a stance.

To my depths, quicker than blink,
To places unknown in I You sink,
Pushes or pulls this gray matter?
Perhaps ending in of all a center.

Some magnetism, here revealed,
Finding a compass in I concealed,
Delicate it does lock, mind awoke,
All other strength was but a joke.

Fragile enough to love that is more,
As You enter into my very core,
Opposite intuition or by it deceived,
I You received, when I so grieved.

Black and white collide, to one tie,
Inside I a sky that leaves none dry,
As earth and air on a horizon meet,
Past, future treats to pact discrete.

In deep of us abyss I again reveals,
Gray in full flight, illusion my kills,
Unrelenting nonsense, to decease,
And I in a flash brings such ease.

When the world I could not please,
Thinking that was existential crisis,
That resentment some did revive,
Nothing I can tie, by You I survive.

As storm from heart disappeared,
And there is nothing to be feared,
More coherent, then all I ever attend,
I only understand when I see the end.

Distance can't split that admire,
Seized by instance made to inspire,
By all I could confess, nothing less,
Your loveliness heart does caress.

As hand extends distance bends,
Putting end to my false demands,
Looking for exit, that none offends,
All to one blends, then transcends.

As is takes all on that I ponder,
Nothing other I preferred rather,
Free, leaving I without thought,
I've done all I could, all I ought.

Falling space made for else to rise,
Impartial in it, quick to recognize,
Enormous does glance, brilliance,
I can bear by much more intense.

Only grief we needed measure,
Then silent made by pleasure,
No longer engaged by so vile,
For that I accept with a smile.

And some of this will but shed,
Yet I but amazed, glad instead,
From it some in distrust but fled,
Yet from this dread this only lead.

Blessed believe yet have not seen,
In thought impossible, I've been,
That before you not come released,
Indeed, not meant He did not exist.

Ends boredom, friend in despair,
For He that soul came to repair,
In my eyes bringing prominence,
For here new life does commence.

Who survives beyond I not know,
In this rush I slow, in slow I flow,
To let go, as you that I came to lift,
Where all migrate to catch a drift.

As all are here just passing through,
There are but few to hang on to,
By He show, that some well know,
By a cloud, though did overthrow.

III

Living in this time that we so read,
By all those that story just half said,
Yet those that ought, find this not,
Not given, that after it not sought.

I can't say I know how I He solved,
And why did I get myself involved,
Not as I, that is stuck, problematic,
As then on a matter some romantic.

Not all is lost, here to I encourage,
Heartlessness I survive by a surge,
He that I call, by some voice told,
When attention His I came to hold.

Perhaps all that was my ration,
Just not let me feel compassion,
Yet it turns out I was here appointed,
To by love not become disappointed.

Of ignorance theirs I survive attack,
Somehow with my soul in tacked,
Life turns to be that kills, He trills,
That it conceals to few it reveals.

Else was simple not that us fulfill,
Other kind of solidarity it spills,
Nothing is between I and this air,
Invisible layer, current is so fair.

Love too grand to be misplaced,
That shadows chased I faced,
Here contraction some to discard,
Give me a start, expand my heart.

As a breath, indeed of the Creator,
Perhaps a mentor and a terminator,
To come to a still, to this constant,
As back down my feet He'll plant.

On ground while all flies around,
Friendly or deadly, for else bound,
As two feet in change He leads,
One love and other truth needs.

Not exultant, not indeed blue,
When I swore by all in me true,
Yet by it I never expected You,
In between all tones is a hue.

Slowly go to only love you know,
By wow resisting high and low,
Not question intent, it not meant,
To on my heavy thought be spent.

What it teaches, as beyond reaches?
Taken from troubles as it breaches,
For indulgence I can't justify sent,
Taken to fact, by Your atonement.

Detachment such best explained,
For this death lifetime us prepared,
Of hope metamorphosis as I lean,
Obliged to be more than I've been.

Travelling with carver of destiny,
Chiseling unavoidable path to Thee,
Gulping time which I prolonged,
To see me cope by that has eloped.

Space here was not empty, I enter,
To center, it came to impact matter,
My soul, figure that, it's a source,
Constant, between gravity and force.

As if two dimensional, it is that fast,
This you can't fight, as it does combust,
It accounts for more then a moment,
Openness, suddenly ending torment.

Taking away without words to mention,
Boredom, laziness, their depression,
Was He beyond our comprehension?
For us inherent, in hidden dimension.

Experience this unseen, now meet,
Only unique is our interpretation of it,
Information be, awareness outstanding,
Or knowledge not be understanding.

In variance I grow out of a hypnosis,
All require their own metamorphosis,
What source now outside provides?
A giant, in invisible cape silent rides!

All I refuse, I not know this I choose,
Yet this is that us does not abuse,
In another attempt to it portray,
Still alive, still I may, finding a way.

Punished by societies judgement,
After this indeed nothing it meant,
Still here as my sacrifice to they,
I let go of better to teach this today.

IV

Loyal to inform of in attendance,
Fix of a habit kicks, in it a sentence,
Spirit to lure I out of palace remote,
Where thought on futile works plot.

At the worlds end, You do stand,
When all pretend, You understand,
That life is hard, here I say ought,
In it is more then I ever thought.

I came to love see, in its divinity,
It became me, immense infinity,
Not a believer since the beginning,
Yet now by obligation this, living.

All other feeling, He indeed kills,
With He in I, that but mercy gives,
I thought gone here was my soul,
Instead filled becomes in it a hole.

Time is given to me, to make it,
Evidence transform, or forsake it,
I come to release, become peace,
I ask you to understand, please.

Without manifestation, perfection,
Human role turns to complication,
Disappear to see what you wish be,
When back I hope good He'll see?

With this, they can't win, I agree,
Else is out the way, follows me,
Journey all is, end will this debate,
In which I'm learning to a bit wait.

I look no further, from here I deploy,
His reword, his beauty is only joy,
This of a wonderer becoming mere,
Naïve fade every day, everywhere.

Inside much love that never got out,
Confined in dungen, of doubt,
Inside is a way out, through I walk,
By walls it broke, to light evoke.

For faith was not enough for me,
I needed certainty, He made me see,
Where with all I grow so bothered,
So gently, patiently, I You fathered.

Few too many times pact I blown,
Yet never was He I going to disown,
Until left with no other alternative,
But live a way we are meant to live.

By pride I'd fall, disapproving of all,
Then for my back you provide a wall,
Shocking always when in attendance,
Still willing to renew my acceptance.

So many times indeed made I be,
By He, who never gave up on me,
While playing by rules world set,
For thinking, it was only that.

Now to deserve time here given,
I come for all mistrust forgiven,
Far from tired spleen I to deliver,
By strange I failed to consider.

Tearing from tree untouched sliver,
Purifying blood, as does the liver,
Above obstacles set on course,
Closeness this consumes remorse.

Bottom line is that nothing we be,
Answer to love when one with He,
All other thought swiftly surpassed,
By it you behave, or head for bust.

Given to artist, scientist, to evolve,
Often in a situation without resolve,
To here all divided try create a pact,
By only it, outside and in, an impact.

Incredible on so many levels,
Through travels, all unravels,
As it enrolls, takes over controls,
Where soul goes only one knows.

So that they know what I know,
For you cannot handle its wow,
Yet once we find that is our creed,
Great debate turning into a deed.

To unknown holding only right,
From teary eyes clearing sight,
When world wishes to plunder,
From child's heart the wonder.

As I wonder amongst selections,
Into museums of recollections,
In motion all goes, taking a heart,
Descending to fortune of an art.

Once in presence of eminence,
Confiscates misery, an essence,
Lifting unguarded repentance,
Leaving well thought methods.

Tumbles imitation a confession,
In eyes with only one intension,
Easily as it lifts to precise action,
To dimension, without fraction.

Awaiting divinity of devotion,
It is not one without a caution,
In drops of time, all it implies,
Gasping that such does size.

A water fall, shaking hesitation,
Tumbling a wrong fascination,
Taking embrace decaying endorse,
Living confined to its remorse.

Nameless Guardian

When trying to fulfill this plan,
Without knowing that is a plan,
I yearn for that'll make me turn,
For all I could not get in return.

Lost in love, in an angels' thrill,
That every other wish did steal,
As you to me, I seemed unreal,
Yet to intent I applied more skill.

By their words, indeed shocking,
On to heavens doors knocking,
I wish good is easy, it's better jet,
Once I did set myself for all that.

On display stood all confirmed,
Yet for deceit, revenge they yearned,
All is lost that yesterday admires,
Leaving that sharp edges requires.

Letting all choke as out I walk,
All look to mock, down knock,
It seems too unfair to such bear,
With they, I fathom but despair.

By naïve here made to grieve,
By love only myself I deceive,
Making something of nothing,
By so cool left here dangling.

They don't care for that I say,
In their play, wasting away,
Enjoying not misery as they do,
Just to prove themselves true.

If with them I could now agree,
They would never bother me,
All vanity that burden carries,
Inside ourselves itself buries.

When I lose grip, on such trip,
I can't give, that I had to keep,
Painfully aware that I receive,
To them I just could not give.

When I seek for you on Earth,
Try to unearth, what it is worth,
In it I live, in it I still do believe,
With all that had so little to give.

People are disappointing to me,
And I needed catch up to she,
Reality this is so inconsiderate,
To their darkness I open gate.

I needed heaven, or go insane,
I needed words bare and plain,
Open error accepts, closed do not,
I was just sliding when caught.

Between a rock and a hard place,
Cannons look with menacing gaze,
I loved another more than me,
Yet of this such was not worthy.

Smoky gloom above all loom,
To consume that I do assume,
That of love, longing dreamed,
To them so pathetic seemed.

From attempt I need be saved,
By feeling enslaved, ill behaved,
Wishful thought only to fulfill,
We lived with that was unreal.

All unguarded they do shame,
Yet their aim is without fame,
As undone, rest tried to stun,
To nowhere I needed not run.

Love I invent, nothing meant,
Then You transcend, all unbent,
Once alive becomes this tide,
Out of a dream on that I relied.

For I, these lies are not enough,
In false love all becomes rough,
By lucidity of a word we trade,
Made by honor as else did fade.

This bleakness really nothing is,
If we could it just as so dismiss,
Letting go of all that must die,
To defy that on which we rely.

As body broken comes to feel,
Totality some my heart does fill,
As wreckage air fills with debris,
I let go of them to find Thee.

By God of my soul, I tried love all,
Yet He knows by such I do fall,
Love I comes to lead, now conceal,
When everything I come to feel.

When in them I lost my faith,
And withhold all I need state,
When I could not count on any,
For this you'll never have me.

Attempt they not complement,
Yet indeed it something meant,
Finding time, them to disown,
Then before He, I stood alone.

II

By revelation hit that all assessed,
As depths of me angel addressed,
Message depict, pearls tie to a string,
Finder of lost children, back I'll bring.

As intoxication fool placed in favor,
Then from nowhere comes a Savor,
By a guardian of the soul, stripped,
Thought my script He easily ripped.

Enwrapped once You I detected,
Hollowed, by sacred protected,
Lifted when by such regarded,
By so delicate I become guarded.

When nothing as everything feels,
As oblivion steals himself He reveals,
Order came to push back that I project,
Without despair taken from that I reject.

It was so easy amidst my misery,
When weary, entrusting scenery,
So clear, by that can't be touched,
Profile matched, I'm unattached.

By this concern, to I He does turn,
At once indeed all I come to learn,
Intercepting silence I swiftly caressed,
Body frees mad thought it possessed.

Word of love else without a shot kills,
Then I was His and His this outlives,
Out of some fantasy that unnerved,
Back into the scene, so undisturbed.

Particles separate as all deviate,
To by nameless purpose radiate,
By heat made to sway a blade,
As from devils' parade, I fade.

By daring them to little share,
I found a giant, beneath a layer,
Obscurity falls on heart of mine,
Only to be followed by divine.

Gone to the point of no return,
Then devotion takes the turn,
Crumbling all in my discussion,
At once unified with His passion.

In between here and there,
In the middle of nowhere,
Unexplained, altering a way,
He is there, on judgment day.

Humbled, time of change I engage,
Topple off stage all to love strange,
One feeling abruptly I do chaise,
To for other in its place embrace.

Otter distress hope does impair,
Speak of love when full of despair,
With You I win, out of range,
On the edge, glance exchange.

That not satisfy, us can't upset,
There I met, that all does flat,
Say when, where, You're the way,
Here I just don't want to stay.

By that I know, taken away,
Or by that I not, here I stay?
Still, where others I do frame,
Easier then us to for it blame.

I praise all upon that you gaze,
Take my hand, show me a place,
As this presence becomes freed,
Taking all that's without need.

As You sling, to idea I but cling,
Sovereign is its rule, again I sing,
For else to be revealed, I pray,
Love still save for other day.

As His eye to I extends a glance,
When none of else makes sense,
On a silent oath other we agree,
Upholding all, reflecting destiny.

As from a moment, eternal rose,
Aligned by sublime, all it blows,
As their chaos us not possessed,
Given rest, once soul He caressed.

Not the end, instead this peace,
Pieces saved in I, here to unfreeze,
To I softly tap, instant is delight,
As for only Yours I fought right.

Suddenly all that feels as mine,
As word with His does rhyme,
No sacrifice but love to suffice,
That as magnet comes to entice.

Where made to be gone, I become,
All that us stun, You've outdone,
Burned by concern, in this bout,
Then answered is my silent shout.

As their constraints I dreaded,
That only oblivion imbedded,
Nothing but, in gentle our state,
In space remains with I to relate.

Nothing but this mist to dismiss,
Nothing asks, for more is all this,
I need you more then you need me,
You not come to I, I come to thee.

Nothing but you, kept me intact,
Complete as I face of God impact,
Nothing but you as I back tracked,
Goes with absolute conviction in fact.

Swaps do with don't, sides rearrange,
All in this exchange, as He takes stage,
Knowing only lines that here applies,
Ties and size all, without compromise.

When I believe, in only way to live,
When I stood without an alternative,
Letting go of all I just can't embrace,
As lines obstruct those I must erase.

For good and bad both hold vigor,
Yet only one commands this rigor,
As more grand else forced to land,
Before Lord, such I can't defend.

Blasting through debris, eyes fills,
Wash to a still by how real it feels,
A simple glance chased these ends,
Great thought not on humor spends.

Nothing else but love I care express,
To nothing confess that of it be less,
When some fraction of chaos I tricks,
Added to marvelous mix, to transfix.

Nothing but deals, as cosmic police,
To universe holding cerebral keys,
Nothing but silent is, yet all gives,
It secret steers; by it, heart believes.

Order I call upon, and then gone,
Yet for a moment it I does own,
All, everything was not anyhow,
All, indeed was not only now.

III

As a mega bomb mercy to unhide,
It could come from every side,
Emptiness moment ago felt to melt,
Enormous is stealth, blow it dealt.

In a compound as I touch ground,
Sucking in all that I does surround,
Its stomp is that makes and breaks,
By the rule awakes I not shakes.

Reflecting image of us in a blast,
Moving just as fast, to all outlast,
Dashing in while none could see,
Regardless of it, there it still be.

Rising high and wide, we meet,
When I pushed only to defeat,
Letting me aim at picture large,
That from all sides does charge.

In crunch time, incline to sublime,
Giving sign all is going to be fine,
Mistakes made I think otherwise,
When heart cries, where river dries.

Suddenly by it all unstained,
Only His reign, still remained,
For moment mine, grand design,
Now walking a line with sublime.

All tamed, by fame claimed,
Unafraid by strength unnamed,
Still in that I thought we need,
Even when none with I agreed.

Out of their predictable standard,
Rendered, once You scene entered,
Not handling repetitive setback,
By principle this I stand on deck.

As recognition, presence touches,
Thinnest rope to sleeve attaches,
As depraved reality disappears,
By that endears, my boat steers.

Intact to attract and I backed,
And uninviting love tear apart,
Preserved I observe, again me,
Good on my own, I see and not see.

Sensation without phrase defined,
In only Your whisper me I find,
Vanishing is I then swiftly mended,
As time by nothingness offended.

As all our excess becomes decay,
You save that is I for another day,
When burden in I comes free,
By nothing I conceal, I let it all be.

Surrounded by of breath a beam,
Once all around becomes extreme,
There some information in all this,
Execution is that brings me bliss.

I see worlds order is not a law,
As in You flow, world did blow,
When every tells that I not sought,
Of who is important and who not.

As of this anarchy I grow tired,
That I not desired, quietly expired,
Back to He, I come to disappear,
On another side of a sun so clear.

Putting myself within its range,
The love I need is not so strange,
As always some lose their wing,
It turns everywhere is true king.

Blows dark clouds that impend,
That uproar in I needs befriend,
That upon they dwell transcend,
Shielding on which we depend.

As hidden in Your cause, rose,
Before I suddenly came to pause,
Impartial tower so did declare,
As it rises, amidst nowhere.

By that I tried, allied, forever tied,
As guide matching my stride,
Source, rushing through walls,
As it enrolls, all resistance falls.

Goodbye, as space opens wide,
Only waiting for I to decide,
Recovering that in the end I be,
And I just could not disagree.

By all I just could not control,
Without ever knowing all,
Holy soldier becomes my call,
For hole dug for my fall, too tall.

Piercing through as I not duel,
Comes this air that I does rule,
Above those, shallow plateaus,
There He confirms, not all goes!

He wins, He simply bigger is,
Against it all this, nothing is,
With you, I knew I was right,
World I take, it might despite.

When with all the winds I spar,
To you I made it, gone too far,
I withstand demise of the tides,
Only I to keep, that well hides.

Adapt I not to a scheming plot,
By it made real or perhaps not?
Intension true, none can outdo,
Power to else rule, never pursue.

As I let go, I feel Your powers,
I can't make them feel, love ours,
Effortless in I places confidence,
Of so effortless, comes immense.

I must accept, injustice despite,
To them I just not have a right,
Only free, asked for no more,
I had to stand here, to be sure.

There nothing seems surreal,
Only here is all we do endear,
Only here we wore so sincere,
By clear I see that disappear.

As I let else slide, we do collide,
No need to hide, You effort dignified,
Reminded of what goes, by force,
It's sudden rush all else absorbs.

Separated by this cosmic spill,
In which I traverse to us reveal,
With myself I fight, I disagree,
And then I came before He.

How quickly here illusions die,
Before true power, I confide,
When wrestling with remorse,
Stretches unbent, here is Source.

IV

Resolute, liquid flame ignited,
Undisputed, you can't fight it,
Giving love I could not lose,
None could such right abuse.

By moment reminded of better jet,
How all behind left, so little meant,
Only One, keeping my head up,
Where all stopped, I stood at top.

Here I not judge or serve, I observe,
That I deserve, bears Your verve,
Thought roll in and out, untwine,
Only I here is guided by a sign.

I know I had to give up on this,
Crowd that I could never please,
Will of real, is to forever keep,
By vision they do rip, in You slip.

By my word, not blown away,
But stay by all I still must say,
Cancelling all they commence,
As I lance to more immense.

Slowing my stride to now except,
Which I come to quietly respect,
As explanation, miracle evades,
Only by those rules us it tames.

Ending that we are to belittle,
For we can't accept the riddle,
Gone is phase freedom conveys,
Necessary ours it not portrays.

By existence taken from essence,
Or only guided by resemblance?
Guarding methods well thought,
Distant remain for all we are not.

All that I just could not prolong,
When time defines to that I belong,
There is no choice but hold on,
Even though you are gone.

When before I He came to rise,
All I could is for us apologize,
Immersed, as this air did burst,
Once I realize for that it I thirst.

As best of friend in arms I took,
Whipping away penitent look,
Ignoring so small, all to resize,
By that never dies, I realize.

It's not that we do, I call plan,
But what You can do to them,
Kept out of it, by quiet respect,
That shallow finds my regret.

Then I was bottomless essence,
Moves me demise to immense,
They'll destroy all I try employ,
Seize to on it persist, all avoid.

In all of it, not pushing for more,
Finding I as I was never before,
As my spinning tale gains speed,
Walking extra mile, to the agreed.

In the end this is not my prize,
It takes this for a fool to realize,
Love forever by its rule tames,
As us it pains, horizon at I aims.

All to hold that sigh conceives,
As times idle insights receives,
Then all that was my concern,
Gone became on the next turn.

To compose, so I not impose,
Only propose that further goes,
I'd rather be stuck with you,
Then chase all that they do.

V

On one other we come to rely,
When to nothing else I can tie,
My version to none matches,
As soul plunging He catches.

In absence of any resemblance,
Someone else is in attendance,
As concentration of so believed,
Discretely brought to deceived.

As His secret sneaks a peak,
Here to show, we're so weak,
As I stop to persist, to it enlist,
On your law I still do persist.

For You I seek, just to be sure,
That for long probed for more,
Torn from struggle fate all deal,
To before you reveal how I feel.

By unspoken, weight soaks in,
By wing broken, I have fallen,
You as escape, sends its omen,
And some baby turn to a man.

Confident again I come to stand,
On even these balances, I depend,
By all they still cannot explain,
Untouched we here do remain.

Tripping on mistaken identity,
Suddenly brought back to me,
Other norms fading by a throne,
As alongside I walk well known.

Reinventing space, on it I relied,
As this river wide comes untied,
That I seek is everywhere I look,
When He into his arms me took.

To flow above water, on a high,
When all the reasons only do lie,
Made by decision that is my own,
Preserved in life boat by unknown.

Amidst all dreams that fade,
Amidst a shade, a mad charade,
Untouched, all stains to claim,
And in but owe let me remain.

As only that passes indeed life is,
With it be that flows in a breeze,
Thus all easy is, do as you please,
As of sky a kiss on I You release.

In soggy voice I face that thunders,
All that matters, is all but wonders,
No other in fact, quite so compact,
Busting all in I upon impact.

By this strength, I come to be,
Else I remember, only vaguely,
Somehow endlessly entwined,
With that for I here does mind.

For without you, nowhere I go,
Or ever know that I need know,
To disgrace they wish I confess,
Then You show something else.

Bending on that I can't depend,
I to complement, in air suspend,
Coming to end of all I defend,
For nothing more, I demand.

In this gust lives some finality,
I stood in path with singularity,
Else set in a bout, canceling out,
Locating a route, without doubt.

I can go on only by true intent,
Wrecked is else in my argument,
Allied, when I could not hide,
With only that for I could decide.

As inside comes out, outside is in,
That secret has been, You've seen,
Outside I when on none I depend,
Outside I, condensed to expand.

As a force that wrong upends,
Road unbends as He descends,
Not knowing what You know,
Only You in silence I do follow.

Space us parallels, distinct task,
Melting to for that here I ask,
Love, and then, I was mended,
By perfection that not offended.

Savior, a friend, not master to obey,
Make of Him whatever, plasma gray,
Kid to unfreeze, righteous is peace,
Then leaves I in immaculate ease.

As this space stood unmatched,
While those borders it stretched,
To higher goal not alone I strive,
And without you, I not survive.

Might I find, bare is the impact,
When universe this I did attract,
To that can't understand, extend,
Enclosed by majesty, I attend.

As from some depths You rise,
For love I need not apologize,
Drawing out my heart aching,
Suddenly no longer breaking.

As water some heat to dissolve,
By a secret flow, I myself solve,
That it conveys I serve in praise,
For nothing else indeed remains.

As else dies, to I He gentle ties,
Demise of all else to emphasize,
Beneath a clatter, silence speaks,
To parts in I saved, only links.

By its role, world becomes small,
And I thought I could be all,
Craving carved in I cosmic basin,
And this colossal sprite build in.

The Redeemer

Life seemed as but another chance,
With you to from here commence,
I don't want to be someday sorry,
Troubled by all that need worry.

Recognizing fear by this variety,
Recreating world held in anxiety,
Redirecting a dream of calamity,
Falling years away from reality.

Trying to live by of love pledge,
Yet all wish hook to the edge,
For I tried it all, it cuts as knife,
Or drawing new picture of life?

Cutting as glass, light soaks in,
As spoken leave hearts broken,
Brought back at a particular age,
To typify stupidity of our rage.

Coming to destabilize a reactor,
As after soothing it offers factor,
Knowing there is still an essence,
Big as a universe, of acceptance.

Thought caring ought be many,
Pressed to pavement as penny,
They are so sad, so desperate,
How to help that on it heart set?

And I can't stop this on my own,
So here I was with all, yet alone,
All will quickly fire away at me,
Placed in harm's way for all of thee.

Without the benefit of a doubt,
Quickly they will throw you out,
With limited thought to charge,
To disparage and harshly judge.

Bound by all I know, furious,
Then converted to so curious,
Then I feel He, out this pickle,
Flattening nose from a wrinkle.

Without expecting yet expected,
From horror beastly resurrected,
By warmth I no longer persist,
By a breath from chains released.

Author make wise to confess,
To another kind of madness,
To life tough, that we made so,
Introduce in sentence although.

Now that I know, how You give,
Perhaps I'll learn to so receive,
And back give, no less than this,
Power you have to cynic convince.

I that no one did love, is erased,
Instead amazed, beyond I gazed,
I'll never see this place again,
The way that I did once then.

If this You can do it, doom defy,
At least story of they I'll not deny,
For indeed this is not contribution,
To from one other spill retribution.

II

One lose, now I not wish give up,
That one for other I swap is a trap,
Some sticky trail leaves here slug,
On it my feet drag, behind I lag.

Then for you to lift me I beg,
I lifted a flag, for made to a rag,
He will I from a rage disengage,
On else rest legend on next page.

Just letting it be, there made free,
For a moment I was more than me,
As judge, oddity, clear, too intense,
Beyond your sense or indeed defense.

Let I point else is will we engage,
So little indeed required change,
In us that indeed is out of sight,
For we're but miners of the light.

When finished is fight, take flight,
For that He can meet, pack light,
Linger for else then strife's trigger,
Or of meager find a grave digger.

Lucky to still get another second,
Not for great plans I reckoned,
I survive that here comes to fall,
As this bullet comes in full control.

For I was with that none contend,
Fight to end, I look for this intent,
Did all prior have meaning at all?
At some point, upon He you call.

III

Fight is always there, it I've been,
That of naive wish made an assassin,
Heroes we play, yet story wears thin,
And I that is busted, inside my skin.

So slowly choose your confession,
As heaven stood in all its attention,
Words can us create or decompose,
On this event, heaven better knows.

Along a path larger then you or me,
You'll be afraid, as He stood for we,
Fall will weak cause, all that is yours,
You will shake before true force.

Now much time are they spending,
To only as fools here be pretending,
Nothing unbeatable here, in review,
Problems are not bigger then you.

In ugliness, in ill faith of degraded,
Splendor yours is most appreciated,
Dissecting despair, I dare declare,
With that to a day cannot compare.

By seeking for she, in this mess,
In Along comes He, heart to bless,
It's hard to confess all I not possess,
Nor need that is less, then I caress.

Decision not mine, made to be best,
Meant not that I sentence the rest,
Omission to ban, wall this I passed,
Softly pressed, ending in pressed.

Tradition lasts as tongue of it dries,
Heart such denies, else it defines,
That is that, there is no going back,
Policy I abolish, illusion did stack.

With other eyes madness I depict,
No longer in a rush to any convict,
Pride evict as habit here kicked,
That in sneaked and us tricked.

Amongst sceptics I nobly declare,
Yet for penalty I did not prepare,
I not to please, rescue put to ease,
When I didn't know what love is.

With endless acceptance I to tap,
Mix up to wrap and never give up,
Activated as false I made to a star,
Call of gray for I not see as far.

IV

As black and white drops an eagle,
Of wonder made, sensation regal,
Tranquil untying wings, cleared,
Behind which world disappeared.

As before me You come to rise,
Breaking ties to my useless tries,
Tiresome from all timid unrest,
From highest nest, He sees best.

As some winter in I does creep,
Made eagle with chickens' sleep,
I view habits of that get ravaged,
Syringed, by their shit besieged.

In mad house, that well spots,
Those with many if's and but's,
That danger in distance spots,
That into all their nodding cuts.

Some are born to feed that lives,
I never was that this believes,
Some to accident are so prawn,
By I, not alone, bold in thrown.

Sent to educate, not to love,
As this vigor I does glove,
Every here has a right to be,
And none in my place can be.

Yet you knew me, as you clear,
Behind which I did disappear,
That here only judgment knew,
Love for this from heart undo.

Remaining still indestructible,
Reconstructed without trouble,
Screwed up made, truth I face,
Then chaise He came to erase.

By He, I lose all want to abuse,
By He I withdraw, I He'll defuse,
Unfinished symphony it reads,
All by their changing end greets.

For here we could win and lose,
Still we choose not to often use,
Without a sense of familiarity,
That always knew who you be.

Caught in the rough is so frail,
And I seem to move as on a rail,
Mad scare back, else hides in me,
Not that with all here can agree.

Not that gets stuffed, by a bluff,
And choke then out but cough,
We change, science not made me,
I can be whatever I wish to be.

Teaching here a son how to win,
When all stops being a game to him,
Restless in it grab to every bait,
By other faith I had to participate.

With eyes open wide, though He,
I somehow find way back to me,
Be as a child this still admires,
That of this game still not tires.

By it I enter a fuss, for all of us,
Minus you could turn to a plus,
While not caught by their thought,
I dreamed of some place remote.

One last glance to death I stare,
I to prepare, I made quite aware,
This is Father, on a grand piano,
To make out a voice of a soprano.

Out of their tunnels, cautious pass,
I didn't care for still I had us,
Else made to expire, it pushes dire,
From life carries trails, all of it prior.

For I see myself in this after blast,
As heart now across simply must,
I come from another world, grand,
Else to defend, on it some depend.

World doesn't want answers,
Only needing push our sensors,
From my demeanor, a redeemer,
Turning me back into a dreamer.

Remolding space I does daunt,
As your look upon I'm stunned,
Of your every move I remark trait,
How world false you terminate.

So what be obligation of the free?
To but humanity in us come to see,
Overcoming by nurture, my nature,
In between things flows still major.

Soul Keeper

Slow with they go, that not know,
Yet for a thousand years' it did glow,
Cancelled by this time, yet still exists,
They must know past of it consists.

Letting it be, opening my palms,
Fly in their norms, by the storms,
Ripping our roots not set in deep,
And lets me over a rainbow leap.

Without floes, these were the ties,
Separating me from that I despise,
For life spent in disposable dream,
Remember now odds were so slim.

Stepping away, He not abandoned we,
But we in fear did abandon He,
Thought we were not good any more,
Yet we were, you come to I assure.

Somehow to clear, smear of the ill,
Then it is easy, the end was so real,
Truth pieces' sum, brought to one,
None from this I move, it is done.

Now slow, at fake holes I'll gape,
And not let parts of a frame escape,
Aware in it screwed, yet going on,
Most of world stuck, seems as gone.

Trap machines kept up, for a clap,
Yet by all they've done, done up,
By egoistic inflicted here conviction,
And so stubborn in their distinction.

Law inquired unless all is specified,
Robots pacified, as if hypnotized,
Wonder without knowing a way,
Nonsense from they but fires away.

Fact you can't be, doesn't break me,
By this pain it only breaks all of thee,
You may think it's letting you win,
Then that you wanted most, fall in.

II

Without choice, reason to imprison,
There are sides, looking in a prism,
People some to but things do cling,
That most had, considered is king.

Hasty their law ignores exception,
That left an everlasting impression,
Now when else I come to consider,
Here a bidder not made a leader.

Leader only here comes to matter,
That those around made better,
On this steep, to I You do leap,
I needing save from a coin flip.

Course I now walk with this force,
Shots I call, bell in voice to enforce,
For it only seems accepted is course,
For all their little games of remorse!

Through I, He was watching thee,
No, all you think not forgiven be,
I not let them so be, I did disagree,
Finding me, else are too busy to see.

By more we ignore made sure,
Made so pure, by it to endure,
Invisible wall with I came to discuss,
You enter it, yet never such bypass!

Lining us up, knowing how we fall,
Truth is not a big surprise after all,
All these beans thought to be stars,
I can't miss true once for this farce.

Coming although all is not right,
We're more dark then bright,
In it few see how we reckoned,
It sometimes takes but a second.

This 'developed' world observed,
It unnerved, all orders overturned,
In ourselves encoded stood ruin,
Written inside is our wrong doing.

Away from instruments you use,
To stop now choose, assumed lose,
Let it take sin and strain in stewing,
Bring before that you're pursuing.

Or it stays with us as pass seasons,
For that we do, with good reasons,
Or same, as remark us does elude,
For only you or for all you stood?

'Death is old, yet to them it is new,'
It comes to subdue more than few,
Much time to explain, then burry,
Misfortune forever they wish carry.

To the story they're never related,
Hypnotized, they just intimidated,
Nothing we learned, killing observed,
By habit of it we come unconcerned.

As this time without love stood still,
For stoned are stuck to nothing feel,
We're open book to He, not to we,
Know yourself, and you'll know He.

For but silence ours He came to crave,
Yet some just not came to behave,
Where a word could not be heard,
From the back beat, that all stirred.

Yes man, no man, you can get popped,
Grasping all that thought so what,
I just had to say it and I'm done,
He'll make you pay it, else does stun.

Quote - There for you - L. Cohen

...

Fire and Water

Utterly committed, but not eager,
Suddenly all else becomes meager,
Without a trigger, as all converted,
As a world becomes introverted.

God mirror of emptiness hands,
I attend Gray, all before it stands,
Christening I by His holly water,
That my fire indeed could alter.

In a state that heart might tear,
To take the flare of my despair,
Unbroken still remains a clause,
Yours is only treaty heart knows.

As river grand, comes to attend,
Against your tide I can't defend,
Here rise that turn the other cheek,
As before He, we appear so weak.

So dry absorbing to life sustain,
As earth does a summers rain,
In times worst, quenching thrust,
I feel cursed, then You in burst.

No one cared about us but You,
Mother, friends, we've had few,
I live to try reignite ancient flame,
For a star aim, without a name.

Seeking spotlight, far out of sight,
To beyond horizon again reignite,
As bird that flees to distant spring,
Portal to immortal, to I You bring.

If you don't flow, you cannot be,
God is about dignity, lifting me,
For He was love, in all mystery,
That out of disaster I does carry.

Above leaves trace in this space,
And in this place was His grace,
Taking out haze of but a phase,
To replace with gaze, I'll amaze.

Though you'll never see that I see,
Beyond boundaries of that can be,
As firework splashes across a sky,
That not see it coming, it'll petrify.

As sky drops in its coded uniform,
Deep quit water I comes to inform,
Down bringing earth's solid form,
By an idea tided, or by same torn.

Bridges burn, without way back,
Here suddenly is all that I lack,
As we unite, in face of the might,
When not all I let feel they are right.

Glimmer on I ribbon of faith laid,
Patience it claimed precious made,
From that on way stand steer clear,
Urged to ideal while else interfere.

To You that beyond let me go,
That speaks of a yes and a no,
As body from deliberate aches,
From it by You I break to escape.

Load and clear through I proceed,
Expectation this none can exceed,
Dissolved by that here I declare,
I dare speak to bare, about care.

II

Without thought, more than a lot,
By it, all to its place is brought,
Energy of the mind to body flash,
Coming out of all that was a rush.

Filling I with clear energy from above,
Conscience, come to some, it is love,
As around drool fools, spreading rules,
All that has been, that heaven cools.

Surrounded by electricity, I conjure,
Alive so past you again cannot injure,
Coming on, by surge from it I emerge,
To that only heaven of I comes to urge.

I cannot be summoned, to their frame,
Every other attempt is tired and lame,
As in between formats, another layer,
None could see yet it is everywhere.

Compound found, noise to impound,
I to surround and turn to unbound,
More then rated ever had anticipated,
Without resemblance it implicated.

Waiting for reason in time of clues,
I could choose yet You I not refuse,
Influence immense, more intense,
Aired by silence, it leads to sense.

Counseled it waits before it invades,
Cosmic influence its secret trades,
Counseled in concentration believed,
Redefined in intuition when deceived.

How love feels, distant yet in tacked,
As corners disappear by this act,
Summoned is case beyond a plot,
And all here lost, not meant a lot.

Us I borrowed, to a world screwed,
Then more true then we be could,
Nothing I want, I live to else flee,
Always this is only offered to me.

By an instance, traveling distance,
Becoming only way of existence,
To see me through, lucky are few,
On these pages for all to review.

It matters not if better then them,
But that better then I yesterday I'm,
To intense yet gentle to sense lance,
So be of substance or live in absence.

Long ago I myself surpassed, by vast,
To trust longer then else here did last,
The joy, the ecstasy, without a doubt,
I not call my own that brings me out.

On firm ground yet vanishing on spot,
All that remains is all that I've got,
A river, to a sea seeks way through,
Meaning this is only because of You.

Better then I've ever been, I brought,
Capable of more then I ever thought,
I'll turn it to sense, here you find me,
Force this I can be, I wish you to see.

By heart all piercing lives sense,
Now within glance I hold immense,
For this is not mine, in it combined,
Voice changed, unrestricted to find.

Norm drops as a storm, grown,
By wind that I could've blown,
Yet not gone but given a mission,
To avoid but senseless repetition.

Silent as Creator that as I am is,
To dreamers' bliss here unfreeze,
With He, people you do not need,
Yet they still needed us indeed.

Too all hello and to all goodbye,
All passes here, joy knows why,
Not here to change a world, but few,
And else show as charge comes due,

As the world indeed not saw me,
The way that you indeed could see,
In every song I am, I need not think,
By it from heavens spring I drink.

III

God for I was not lethal, yet abrupt,
Emancipated out of trapped, erupt.
Strangest is that all world did evoke,
God could change in but one stroke.

None worthy of my penalty or praise,
I upon He came to raise, over gaze,
As diversion, every held conclusion,
Without His introduction, in delusion.

We tricked ourselves to doing this,
As compromise for that we do miss,
Ending up completely spent,
On that was never heavens intent.

No matter how hard they persist,
After all, world ceases to exist,
For every one of us at least,
For passing of I He a way did blast.

All else, with limited is warranty,
All else just some false authority,
As some I held dear became dead,
Nothing about it I can do instead.

None can push my buttons, I bear,
I saw rare, now to patience compare,
Howl away, you had your reasons,
I was not there that such still listens.

Darkness in I they burn, turning me,
Yet here none judge me, but He,
More relevant then said, He's done,
Then all of it was simple gone,

Life to some nothing, to others all,
It is not so big nor indeed so small,
Although God here you not know,
Indeed, not meant He was not so.

So help another, we're all blunder,
And let go, awaits of which fonder,
I'll unmask them, then set all free,
To uncover me, He also let me be.

Important is not that I smile or cry,
Only significance is knowing why,
What it meant, to it can I swear?
As pain thought comes to impair.

Sadness I can feel some enjoys,
For I know whom their deed employs,
By it with last of my strength, I act,
To of thought wrong world protect.

Back to me when all I deflected,
When none of this me infected,
Me again somehow I can bring,
When all my pain I come to sing.

Once there, you could I dismiss,
For I, there is no going back to this,
I don't understand it any anymore,
To realize is to make it out a blur.

As this place human feel does kill,
Zeal I must know how to conceal,
Else need see to believe, to agree,
Instead they had to believe to see.

...

Out the Mountain

Of all in this raid, made not afraid,
By Gray that as mountain I made,
Yet as it thunders, it not trembles,
Blocking all sounds, it not crumbles.

All so level in I coming to assemble,
Behind which I hear their treble,
By some label, I come to unstable,
To Your tune playing I was able.

Against it breaks river and a road,
That was my present from God,
By my own fire I grow, I explode,
Never by their load can I implode.

By their fire I do not perspire,
I they can't reshape, nor turn to dire,
Of situation every rules do very,
Pulsation that above I does carry.

I to save this became required,
Reshaped now I see that expired,
By understanding it, I not suffer,
This was that He to I did offer.

As this is not mine, to stern burn,
But learn to for else show concern,
Most without faith, at face value rate,
Sores these I treat, before it's too late.

By care exhausted, as thought fades,
Trade for where hope them bathes,
Where hands I fold, in freeze of old,
For none but myself I could hold.

Much time and patience this takes,
I so slow, while quick He awakes,
Tired are my eyes, only left to feel,
I kneel, for none but He could heal.

Sores we had plenty, dreams many,
Still that we wish we not need to be,
Yet that lets us be, He you not see,
That made us free, had faith in we.

One day another not resembled,
Trembling are bridges I assembled,
With all the fury to Lord I bring,
Yet before He, to such I not cling.

Without refrain, through a terrain,
Steaming on the animosities lane,
Staring at only that made me stop,
While thought its wheels found not.

I step to it, breaking new ground,
Distance craves some place unfound,
Coming through as the night train,
You will not let me wait in vain.

Out of my lane, I ran into the plan,
It comes to fill with such refrain,
Making a world but a second prize,
With trend to lost dreams disguise.

As into one other here we do ram,
When I was in hurry to condemn,
That You're here, none can tell,
That none see, returns I on a rail.

As fog of deceit lurks beneath a why,
You decide, sides to divide within I,
In a vanishing act, death to defeat,
Story to complete a spy none meet.

Catching remains of the moment,
When all here, nothing meant,
When life's a waste, steer away,
My secret identity only be may.

Through tunnels of their perception,
Scarce reflections in both directions,
Not sentenced by their reference,
As the view fading offers essence.

In thought stuck, moving as crane,
When You came as a speed train,
By essential force here crossed,
In its presence defined and lost.

What meant most calls on a soul,
Stands as a wall this order tall,
My own regain by impact of a blast,
By integrity of I, times we'll outlast.

In distinctly direct, selfless resides,
In those tides, merit Your hides,
Instead, it was not so bad,
When by Your hand I was lead.

My only reality, I reach by this,
It was deeper then of universe abyss,
To I fetch, of this drawing a sketch,
As our spaces for a flash did match.

Rescuing passengers of dreams ideals,
Declared by feared, rest craves appeals,
Between here and there, altering way,
In confidence passage stays to the day.

I recognize not what here I've got,
Leading where my thought cannot,
Beyond a struggle I called my own,
Beyond limits that kills, drown.

Keep out of harm's way, sustain,
At light speed washing the stain,
Built to last when heading for bust,
Fast you rest all my lust, by trust.

No good without you, then here,
Drawing out only words sincere,
Us not to fail but lift us to prevail,
Out of scenery when chasing a tail.

Taken through windmill of streams,
Reflection of my means it redeems,
By Your morning, still it seems,
Small are not best of our dreams.

To they I belong, You prolong,
Until in their reality I see wrong,
Their stations on route I surpass,
For that is us, now late for class.

There was space on which to rely,
That I not wished to in its way deny,
By it love praised, mad not embraced,
It I defaced, to depth of I He gazed.

Constant I to slow, as before is haze,
That I stopped, moving as if a blaze,
Yet as a mountain not jumps or shakes,
In its realm I takes yet it not breaks.

Following up, He made me behave,
When to false love I became a slave,
Fading defiance, pain in our violence,
Bringing to I only depth of its silence.

All that not know us, here do judge,
For it all in our charge He'll discharge,
He, as a thought, although a presence,
This air in attendance, this pure sense.

It lifts, it derails, it swells, by its helms,
Rock it undoes, simple overwhelms,
As I swayed and swirled in this hype,
Comes a Captain, He is a silent type.

Crashing false ideals as It spears,
Taken by wind to cliffs of fears,
By its awesome wings, on I sail,
To tell a tale of that made us well.

In sense and sensibility combined,
Body and mind tied, rectified,
Ration to passion as I embarked,
On those tracks still unmarked.

Turning I to I, for love I've die,
That lives to love, all for it I try,
Yet always here, hidden so well,
Back when I just could not tell.

Waiting for that only I to him convey,
In pain, yet to love I still wish, so I may,
Still the same as before, unseen by they,
Indeed not meant we faded away.

When world wanted bite of my heart,
It was not here, after other it did part,
Lead astray, by for all here concern,
Yet they could never so quietly burn.

After all, carried for another intension,
Through retaliation, this humiliation,
I will be given, that I can preserve,
I didn't know then, one other we serve.

II

As they, filled with bitter and sweet,
One day on one set, next on opposite,
Tired of between lines must be read,
Difference between meant and said.

Cancellation of us, in an imitation,
For impatience of their expression,
Or blindly follow words intense,
To only project hollow confidence.

Their words dominant, yet evasive,
Without time to judge, persuasive,
Thought I contribute, if to it assist,
For all quick of practice to consist.

All half holly and half damned,
Made to feel as if without an end,
Imperfect past, flash of affection,
Misconception by close detection.

Sticking to it by a flash useless,
By no event departure to bless,
Nor was it good, nor it hurts,
As the lives of all the converts.

On you ponder, when I wallow,
This feeling to I you borrow,
Avoid pain, amazing is grace,
Erasing in I some sloppy trace.

Cool turn, through and through,
When I don't know what to do,
Once, they'll all let me down,
For anyhow, to else now bound.

I come to call that can erase it all,
Rock you roll, none so enthrall,
I was their fading comprehension,
He turned to patient resignation.

Resign to repent, we are not free,
Until that as only is, comes to me,
By this I promise not to fall apart,
And unhide but our restless heart.

So good to know once so helpless,
Before He this I can only confess,
Find ways to false now just ditch,
When sure nonsense they preach.

Harder to accept those unlike we,
Something impossible, without He,
Like water, moving slowing ties,
Eternal find time to few baptize.

Here to say how much I could gain,
And much to lose if without refrain,
Here as my displeasure all did flat,
And He had power to make I forget.

Displeasure mine not to defend,
I stand where such comes to end,
All indeed are part of the deal,
And precious away, in I to seal.

A force, luckily is not immediate,
Not quick deciding upon our faith,
Force as sea rises, particles to undo,
Purify this dirt, God to I pass to.

Still ongoing is joy unknowing,
Still through I it is flowing,
Subsiding in me, when we agree,
To reveal responsibility to we.

Ask and you shall receive, I confess,
Knowing when coast He can access,
He labors so that I here not lose,
With He, disappears all my blues.

And there I know, hurt in I you see,
Only you get every ache out of me,
I never went back, final is that I do,
As water finds way to push through.

Event Horizon

For I know when needed is real,
And when for pain to it conceal,
Chosen by He, for I can keep lid,
On beauty and peace, we agreed.

In trashed car, made by a stunt,
Only came my voice resonant,
For only God I was this shelter,
As this mash from I did scatter.

When you not know where to go,
Day inside a day I seek to show,
End infinite spin, awake I dream,
From eyes through matter beam.

With I air fills, not that yours is,
That itself well conceals, heals,
I who still cares to see, trails you,
Now I know what you can do.

Needing nothing, here a walker,
Travelling light as Gods stalker,
Buying nothing, rich to outsmart,
Steering by as heart held your art.

Long live brave, that more gave,
Up from a grave of that misbehave,
Out of this time was sublime,
Of you a rhyme I did untwine.

What can they ever do to me,
Loved by He, by truth set free,
I'll do what I say, I take a dare,
I'll bear unfair by only care.

With you taken down to be upon,
As witness of an event horizon,
As my vengeance melts the day,
As only You may, no other way.

As skyline indents its face on I,
To I deny of but a juvenile sigh,
In dire hour carrying conduct,
Star struck by a force I attract.

As the walls break down in me,
Coming upon such luminosity,
As the test of time else may file,
Overcoming condition in a trail.

From where I be, I could not see,
What indeed was good for me,
Then through Your eyes I see,
Free, much more still had to be.

When eyes of God I borrowed,
And came by distance swallowed,
So used to mixed signals, duality,
Then with You form, singularity.

Across a plain, heavens estates,
Shining bright promise awaits,
Renaissance man, to limit steer,
For this moment I could revere.

As to some distance I here stare,
That became when all I declare,
Only made to but real fulfill,
As but a thrill it never did feel.

Medium between extremes, gray,
Blowing out winds I did sway,
When they I fail and off the rail,
He'll compel, He made me well.

For grass fine, more you did cut,
I could not stop, then all You flat,
By existence Yours, I'm terrified,
Then it came time to but abide.

I could never you here elude,
For it just was not good,
Required is here true intension,
Interpretation made a sensation.

My good intent turns to false caprice,
Then He so quickly returns peace,
What I thought I thought no more,
Misery we store, it'll easily deter.

Moment ago, in aversion so firm,
Then nothing is left to it confirm,
By their rule I rated, to He made it,
Only to be wiped as He retaliated.

All prior that I indeed thought,
Is gone, it meant not a whole lot,
Sky split in two, I go through,
By you, made to one-man crew.

Suffering suddenly is concurred,
Through it I utterly undeterred,
Capable to pass through exterior,
Fictional between us is barrier.

II

Weighing soul, as if up I rise,
My games of dice not suffice,
Libra, nether animal nor human,
But air when to nowhere I ran.

I see thought thee, you through me,
Silence it's comes back to me,
Only to be brought back in place,
Of my false steps clearing trace.

Bitter is not the end I attend,
Whole it did defend, it is grand,
What only I do see, becomes me,
And to love all becomes decree.

And love not knows word cruel,
Such it does not rule, I not duel,
If burn of their loss does return,
To He I turn, naming my concern.

All that was not meant to last,
Out of I He comes to blast,
Came to tell and I can't rebel,
Somewhere deep I know it well.

On bound to die not to rely,
Futile persistence going by,
Made a martyr in condense,
Then sense replaces intense.

Placed in trance, without stance,
In it puppets for a master dance,
Left to dangle in some struggle,
And You, that is to I untangle.

Bonded with law of constellation,
New dimension, glad to mention,
When life trips, on dream creeps,
Expectation mine only He keeps.

For my quirk, easy is to twerk,
As His I come to witness work,
Slipping through an open crack,
And there was no way back.

Too far I came, He I've survived,
To buy other version contrived,
In all their chains once entwined,
From all capricious back I arrived.

Part to strand, part to transcend,
I depend only that You demand,
Cutting like a knife through strife,
As swiftly to I comes the afterlife.

That discontent is to dismiss,
As even nowhere, somewhere is,
When a way changed to a snare,
Still here, yet I thought to be there.

Unescapably I was to waste fast,
When doors of blindness I past,
As decision embodies a condition,
Bypass addiction to a contradiction.

Everlasting debate is not my faith,
Remains of the day need to relate,
That's where I am, where I stay,
Letting go of a day, that can't stay.

On false devotions we depended,
Then yesterday comes shredded,
Leaving dark tunnels of the faded,
String of events sensation blazed.

Silent as vision derived from a soul,
That needed no explanation at all,
In this ring greater than all wrong,
Lies a lesson that to us we belong.

Collision, all the memory to clear,
In thought, universe comes near,
Convinced in flash still, all I feel,
Time now to unhide Your will.

Respect I seek was only from He,
For me, there was one way to be,
This was the power that devours,
Taking all that indeed is not ours.

By this effort again I am made,
Life in vain outside does fade,
Only that His will is to reflect,
Void so heavy becomes a fact.

III

Not said to all, differently we fall,
Nor can I He by just one name call,
Virtue more splendid does appear,
Upon losing, clear comes so dear.

When I did encourage, carnage,
On this ridge, dumping storage,
Forever wanting more, agitated,
Mess I created, He not validated.

If pain theirs I was to but return,
In their hell I would also burn,
Mind conceive, that us deceives,
Then perceive only that still lives.

Here by He, same play I do use,
Regardless if by it I win or lose,
By He untied from their strap,
I drive through, straight to a top.

Once I knew, how you love do,
Nothing else indeed was true,
Else playing out their little part,
Without a heart, it'll fall apart.

Once You came, from the roof,
That swiftly delivers the proof,
Nothing else is really a big deal,
Compared to how real here I feel.

I didn't sleep through their malice,
Yet allowed not to wrath release,
Upheaval flimsy, found its rival,
That of idea holly means survival.

In concaves nothing misbehaves,
Quietude for moving on craves,
I bummed off that else empowers,
To gain only that was already ours.

With only its own itself concerns,
As my face toward He now turns,
Once my reflection faced only me,
Once when I didn't believe in He.

Invisible in I inscribed from above,
Destiny speaks of acceptance, love,
And how we suffered for sanity,
Here with thee to find serenity.

Compassion not meant but retreat,
Looking for freedom, then He I meet,
Once my feat here becomes complete,
By case I state, they I need not beat.

And although worlds I failed test,
I've proven pledge to that is best,
All else desired I not required,
As to He connection I rewired.

Taking down all in their hierarchy,
For it resembles only anarchy,
Taking back love they wish take,
And all remake, for Heaven sake.

As offensive here cuts as a blade,
To He for it trade, I was not made,
In this path coward down I laid,
Truth hard to state I'm not afraid.

Tearing apart actuality by a tonic,
For true love can only be euphoric,
By love I not fallen, nor am I stolen,
Although for it I had to go all in.

I not deviate as I watch it all slide,
I pick my side when we collide,
Constellation another I not bother,
Jelling, here doing it for one other.

Nothing after, this forever be rather,
As Father that us needs not smother,
Out of spell hidden remains unsaid,
Beyond cloudy this pillow instead.

Here you teach how I need fight,
I never pretended to live in delight,
By His might, here in clear sight,
When no one else was right.

In I as space empty, yet so heavy,
To life carrying that He did levy,
Water deep that sun can subdue,
Light that all fades I see through.

Seeing only when not breathing,
Only as I inhale it I'm reading,
Taking I out of sorrow bleeding,
Something else heart is needing.

Maybe all here is but so fleeing,
To only you it was all leading,
So I you not find with bitter eyes,
That nothing but could realize.

...

Breath

Incapable of giving, or forgiving,
When grieving by life here living,
He you're not going to outrun,
To myself pointed was His gun.

Breathless as steady comes aim,
Only as I be must can remain,
Now all is even, by that tames,
It had bullets with our names.

As out of balance we've been,
While on none we could lean
By ourselves, it was so lonely,
Then there was that was only.

Coming as a surprise, to revise,
Further progression to demise,
With sent of lament, I resent,
Yet to You it something meant.

Balance found, sets new stance,
Else was passing circumstance,
Pain magnified, all of it I forget,
Once with He here I've meet.

Shifting to all things a middle,
Cutting deeper when I fiddle,
In balance, perfect, by its plan,
So constant is through I ran.

Nothing good heart here enslaves,
Anger seized, as it against it raves,
Impatience inhabited a boring lie,
When thought that love can die.

When by fantasy taken to defeat,
With He I come to meet,
Once in wrong concept forsaken,
Sensation that can't be mistaken.

Libra realigns, by His justice even,
For our frank slip, by He forgiven,
Selfless in I resting but this sign,
Not shake nor bend, I untwine.

Engraved on a soul, this reigns,
Such power man not contains,
To sincere hope His I compare,
By all the best of me, I declare.

Mirrors in a sky before my eyes,
Some memoirs revives, else dies,
For my inability was to change,
And He needed another page.

Ripping sheets right out of me,
Could I for a brook forget the sea?
Engraving on a wall, He brings,
Read out load as the bell rings.

Unusual strength to engage,
Stranger beats a feeling strange,
From unseen sending a signal,
By truly awesome sense regal.

When pathetic great becomes,
Bullet that my hell outruns,
For I cannot as they pretend,
There He to playacting end.

Not this kind, to do was to die,
Then by You, they can't kill I,
Amongst decoys, these toys,
I had a choice, I lifted a voice.

As doors open, most it'll blow,
Limp puppets running a show,
Although it is real, it's not true,
I couldn't do that they pursue.

There lost to a place like this,
Thought lost no longer lost is,
Broken hill rebuilt, indeed grand,
Lift to amend where I understand.

All that lifestyle did consume,
That I assume rhymes with doom,
Soul left for a window no room,
Then You rip open such tomb.

It was no good that I choose,
Confusion they use I here loose,
Intent was not to leave I fooled,
All stirred He swiftly concurred.

So did you really play to win?
For a moment this I have been,
They, always wanting too much,
Yet without time to be as such.

When this wall, that all slows,
Unclamps I from worlds jaws,
All of it hollow, within its reach,
Easy breach, depth flip a switch.

From I all you fall as I hear a call,
Else was but a moment, that is all,
It seems it is His will this to tell,
Time given to make them well.

All they in I set, comes reset,
On it all no longer I can bet,
His hand all waves away,
Coming back as I only may.

Rest you've though imagined,
That you mistake for a legend,
In attendance is nothing or all,
By the count why you enroll.

II

Duty true to you I only find,
By else, others I but satisfied,
Realizing they became a skill,
Yet it never did hold me still.

There was other way for I to be,
I wish not make it hard on thee,
To I it was worse then it looks,
I when from mind all unhooks.

Within all just reaching to you,
Of it heaven tries to give a clue,
Satisfied only as we entwined,
All else becomes strangely tied.

One with other easy we replace,
Dropping that I need embrace,
So hard seems way out a maze,
In but disgrace living these days.

All as too much or not enough,
Without much love to speak of,
Taking only that did matter,
Needing to make it a little better.

Hard indeed worthy is endeavor,
Only by it music plays forever,
Clever enough all to surpass,
Then wish go back to that was us.

For that world I cannot satisfy,
Worry not, the world was not I,
Not bother with else we do utter,
Further portrayal seeking rather.

So simple we turned to difficult,
Ours was fault, for being at halt,
If for love we'd do less, for sure,
But it would mean much more.

For that I plead among cursed,
Was that for else I had a thirst,
By your letter, to make it better,
Reveals only united we enter.

Light enough to of it all let go,
Through sturdiness mine glow,
Yet if all was not such tragedy,
Maybe I'd ever encounter He.

Enough was to someone love,
And to be loved, to be above,
There none can kill you, again,
I was never a child, yet I am.

In human form, against their norm,
Where you die or you're born,
That only in your dream you say,
For that is what I seek to display.

And if it not be it just not goes,
Above some dreams we rose,
Dream true, yet by it we also knew,
That in actuality we couldn't do.

III

Bizarre affiliation I do attend,
Only that was in command,
When it's hard to be resilient,
Grand takes stand, to amend.

Eternal flame this resembles,
Despite blaze it not trembles,
It's over now, game dull becomes,
Wondering of that He for I strums.

By that made one version as only,
Sovereign accept, although lonely,
There He flow like a hurricane,
Taking the illusion and of it pain.

When there was no choice, abide,
All it may hurt will be your pride,
I honor death of love made rough,
As of this rage I had enough.

Say it is so, world in verse sum,
Still wait for wonder to come,
In a song I can sustain the rain,
Blessed that love once to I came.

Of it all do you want to be clean,
Was sin, everywhere you've been?
In refrain made up life to sustain,
That cynic to us did best explain.

Sin easy I see in their honesty,
Yet it was to say the least, misty,
Living with none but their fears,
Here we've been dying for years.

Living by that but a moment is,
Changing my mind, it nothing is,
In shreds of life, to pieces I break,
Yet back into one You I again make.

All except how I wanted to be,
Forgotten be, clear I could see,
So I remain, I focus, future to show,
Needed for they just don't know.

...

Lost and Found

I wonder here before a savior,
Have we done any here a favor?
Nothing it all is but a dream, a wish,
Without a fair one, well diminish.

Although they hate losing control,
I expose their soul, else such call,
To impossible blowing cover,
Many die to find what's under.

By air that steel came to erode,
Leaving mode beyond a flood,
Through I as an egg He blasted,
As through tin cans in busted.

I stayed, another to play a role,
Learn to let them to their downfall,
Critical, now knowing a reason,
That had to leave their prison.

One way or other, made to expire,
That survives, such can't admire,
As love this hate tries to per sway,
Let this here be only price we pay.

Choosing to know enough to hate,
As if this in sealed theirs is faith,
Surprised, I wanted to retaliate,
Here at the gate, waiting to relate.

For I can't kill the way they kill,
Else He wanted me to feel,
You can't have this resolve,
Until you somehow do evolve.

With He allowed to agree indeed,
With a need that else made bleed,
There is a choice to as so proceed,
With speed, into but false creed.

When I love all, I loved none at all,
Now this I know now what to call,
By all that here blabbers to a flop,
Understating agony, I cannot stop.

Still hanging on by some dagger,
Only legit feeling is that of anger,
I know the kind while watching,
Marking of those here scorching.

While lizards these here strive,
Else to starve to now survive,
As if stuffed, Cenozoic here is,
Unmoved they seek to de cease.

I had to from stories their hide,
Killing myself when I do abide,
As He I here come to dismantle,
Into pieces these you can handle.

I tried with hate to here relate,
Then I forgot what I wish to state,
Memory of them long is gone,
Yet theirs of I still lingers on.

II

As forever else I needed to be,
This was something you can't see,
Surmounting, setting its validity,
Once death appears in vicinity.

Until as one, for it here prepare,
Impossible here, so easy is there,
Now searching through the trash,
With none of it I can again mash.

As I come to it, He comes to I too,
That I found true, you never do,
To let the light in, far I've been,
Wisdom old, thin made my skin.

When He on your parade rains,
You are the hook I did unchain,
Around loop for you to regroup,
Before again area He does swoop.

Just to shows you is it no good,
As once before the giant I stood,
Once taken here by the mistaken,
Aching are those by He forsaken.

Dimensions it's got involved,
Digging into a mold, unsolved,
Unaltered forever we need be,
To find that may be you and me.

Letting else be, as it springs,
Through a heart arrow strings,
All to wax, for more perplex,
That story back, layer unstacks.

By all false, strength sets course,
Then I had to meet with a source,
Against authority I raise a voice,
In it altered sound remains choice.

The answer was still up to me,
Yet without He, broken I'd be,
In it only that I care to mention,
Inclination to other expectation.

For that here turned to culture,
A dream of mine had to torture,
Then I passed through the pain,
You are a reason I did remain.

Blended by balance splendid,
When everyone just pretended,
Of truth place, future can't replace,
Suddenly lifted by a cool grace.

Of this, they can't modify wow,
What it was that hold a bow,
I will never know that I did slow,
I shrink it to that then is no go.

Burning road, it was not to God,
Once I did stumble on a mode,
Untangling spinning an oddity,
Once came invisible authority.

Else is a plan, in wonder I see,
I dreamt well, for He got me,
I know what You're about,
And you knew about my doubt.

Definition not depends on ration,
Undoing passion for compassion,
Good idea didn't always work,
The X factor marks in it a quirk.

Alert like that, else is not honest,
I wish hold to opinion, modest,
A witness to how You do plow,
Soft hope I only had to in allow.

I was needed, this is no mistake,
To all shake, lead to second take,
Voice of a titan, in I He'll instill,
Made by clear, by bell to reveal.

Help other I not get nor now need,
Just breathe, and let He be in lead,
I can feel as it drops to my toes,
As that our need knows, in flows.

I prefer pain of the slow discovery,
Yet by You lead to quick recovery,
If this is taken as so, all He can heal,
When how I want, I only had to feel.

Ode to God

For intervention, basics know,
Disposition you need to show,
Breaking complex made I soar,
Slow we edge to all we swore.

Pretending all is heaven like,
And chaos in I down to spike,
Too volatile, for that He meant,
Taken into true judgement.

As He comes to by gentle hand,
Dismantling all into moderate,
Matter this, inevitable to accept,
Not to distort that is behind it.

To be here prevailing, mighty,
Requires principal that is He,
This is not that our eyes size,
He is all, not one, if you realize.

He not knows of each an end,
Yet unbending He does send,
To amend, for weak to stand,
Better our wish comprehend.

In solitude I not alone stood,
As world I just had to elude,
As it brought a shift in space,
Of true glory to leave a trace.

From unstable, if to divide,
Integrated into another side,
As lines that parts dissected,
Left I here intensely affected.

For more insult of this life here,
By revelation of You, I endear,
Now I wish with human race,
Share an awesome experience.

Once where we came to agree,
When with same eyes we'd see,
To my ambivalence here tare,
Of pain theirs I He will spare.

Destroying all in a speculation,
Replacing it with true affection,
Bringing solace to a situation,
And from the rest, a separation.

When all serene world did spin,
Anger crawls beneath my skin,
By that eats us alive by its ties,
By but consequence that dies.

Breaking down my fair intent,
Brought to of it final comment,
By betrayal, to my shot to nod,
Once before I stood that is God.

Only One such hummer holds,
That retribution mine folds,
On a spot wrecking a lot,
Where I had a payback plot.

Once He entered the plot,
Of a world's rule, mattered not.
As one of us, stood more real,
This spill to see, this to feel.

Untouched, I'd gone too far,
Yet He here heals the scar,
No more then this, in a breeze,
Now this peace, enough is.

II

Coming out, of that us ruled,
To change world by this word,
To by such come unstirred,
Where nonsense is preferred.

Watching their passion hollow,
Living as there is no tomorrow,
I had to benefit from experience,
Now with time for other plans.

Justified, yet do they really know,
Without You telling them so?
Here the force only employs,
That anything touches it destroys.

Yet He, some part of I did survive,
The part that that You do revive,
Weather offensive liked it or not,
Ultimately here it mattered not.

I care not take good with the bad,
So He slapped off all in this dread,
Taking me out, of range too wide,
Rising strategy that here did hide.

As I look through Your water,
Distorted is menacing slaughter,
Conflicts exhaust, so easy I flee,
Avoiding substance for energy.

Mad with this work you occupy,
This is not reason I here You tie,
Transferring intolerable through,
With it I not know what to do.

Without gift to deal with garbage,
Too harsh does singe carnage,
Brought I to for He then plead,
That came, somehow agreed!

Let patience be true assessment,
Time to grasp that it truly meant,
Finding tolerance at a maximum,
Then above the doom, You loom.

Of course, farfetched at I thrown,
Not meant I'm nothing, if unknown,
In abundance sense comes erased,
All they'll waste, as if it be replaced.

There grit, meant not to it commit,
Charm pair with wit, I was complete,
Stupid, cruel, that I wish to duel,
Yet such a whole world does rule.

This place small dwells, not swells,
Caring for none else but themselves,
From a ditch of nonphysical hell,
Raised while they just cannot tell.

III

Another chance, to commence,
All miniscule before immense,
Freedom to on assumption act,
Mass this suddenly unpacked.

As the rules flat out He does set,
At once a secret I does penetrate,
The variance leaves that is sure,
And disappears the either or.

To compel, silencing my hell,
Under its spell, else I can't tell,
That disobeyed, made to fade,
Into God's raid, I once strayed.

In space a glade as wall laid,
Yet only so thought unmade,
Have I thought of all I ought?
Have I righteousness sought?

As dust spins in vain endeavor,
In such orbit it could stop never,
By magnetism turned to matter,
For we could still do one better.

Here He kills that is not His,
Particles still holly in I leaves,
Still by life protect that I honor,
As lost come found by this sonar.

Without angles layers swiftly peal,
To reveal never as so did I feel,
Made to stand, when I did fall,
I can be alone; I can do it all.

Moment is enough to modify,
By such bigger then world is I,
Lines without You, I'd not see,
Then You spread, through me.

Waiting until my side is heard,
It somehow is Your final word,
You unleash all else to demolish,
In a moment turn I to my wish.

For in Your world I had to be,
Space in space, recreated I flee,
With faith wrestling, wrangled,
You came and that I untangled.

Only as I let go truth of it feel,
While in it I not speak of real,
Turning away only to as so stay,
Here all lives and dies as it may.

Inconsolable ways they depict,
Eternal between us is conflict,
Coming to lance all arrogance,
To which I not meant to dance.

Of faith testament here to spell,
By it in a flash made to be well,
Driving through great distress,
By you indeed it comes to pass.

As with this reprisal I do burst,
Before them, You stood first,
Sensing my dislike, my doubt,
That got me in, now is exit route.

As You look through, try not hold on,
Undone in remorse run after gone,
Replacing not God silence becomes,
He comes, and illusion overruns.

IV

By another life, out of trite,
Out of strife, I made it alright,
By world unrecognized, despised,
Only to be by bigger yet, sized.

Saving I for some other day,
When our way indeed be may,
Healed is love I need conceal,
By the world I just can't feel.

Never upset again here made,
Unless with them secret I trade,
It was not made to all satisfy,
Sworn to more then they try.

Keeping that was only mine,
From other time comes a sign,
As this grace I come to face,
End other side by it embrace.

Discovery of a lifetime I brought,
I uncaught when put on a spot,
Of surrounding this finally free,
All they need I don't have to be.

Not according to nature theirs,
Ruining only that dies anyways,
This love, as nothing seems,
As it is all that in between is.

From His disguise, here to rise,
When lies theirs I do despise,
Reality resize before too late,
All to outdate, deciding faith.

Big silence and its experience,
Made life past seem as trance,
As it I observe, I become verve,
How I serve, what I deserve?

Live consciousness us transcend,
How small yet in valid demand,
Big enough to withstand a giant,
That was the exact requirement.

By the reasons not fitting all,
Victory of one of other is fall,
Overwhelming worlds regime,
To redeem of dream a theme.

To I striking, to others horrific,
Certain turns to be most cryptic,
As all agree, without an apology,
We fault just could not oversee.

He was only that can free me,
From that I here comes to free,
In love with only idea of me,
In only a possibility we agree.

As too small became the world,
That by intension I've hurled,
Intimate was that I do pursue,
And else He just run through.

Most was not that they deny,
On most I could still rely,
Child this, left in own, glee,
None loves better than He.

V

All they thought to destroy,
Yet force other I did employ,
Their design to I now assign,
Yet all I wanted is to be mine.

Holding of silence innocence,
Its eminence is in my glance,
Danger I replace for remorse,
Power His I set on its course.

Compact when I was a wreck,
Bursting through the crack,
Answering some old request,
Heart on other set itself quest.

By its role I always understood,
It was not that I could elude,
With artist mad He affiliates,
To not counted, will delegates.

Although by world banished,
Life I cherished, not perished,
I need further another plot,
For else I was loved not.

Far from ghosts us wish own,
By you only made to go on,
Nothing else did so enthrall,
As here all enroll in so small.

Here so that none overdo it,
On a day when God I meet,
From human judgement free,
As if He speaks through me.

The world so easily manipulated,
Today loved, tomorrow hated,
Shaking ground on that I stand,
For I to understand, you attend.

So to a matter I made better,
Here I try assign capital letter,
Mildly picked up when I failed,
Then again it is you I trailed.

Although I hated my mistakes,
Here for such high are stakes,
As rest full me with this guilt,
You wore that not lets me wilt.

While knowing of their sin,
Taking me down to the ravine,
Suffering by hand that torments,
When pain is much, I He unbends.

When I was a slave to a regime,
All grim He turned into serine,
That as nothing seems, all brings,
He could be so many things.

Who loves, warns, who punishes,
More than just a thought as I freeze,
Cracking I, to but He myself tie,
Transferred to I, all I can't deny.

Suddenly aware of that I must do,
Silenced that is you is I now too,
I was a witness of such care,
Of a miracle that can't compare.

Without a word, I've been told,
All you do sort back into accord,
Feeling this wonder appointed,
Silenced, yet not disappointed.

Taking burden of my impression,
But only such a brief elaboration,
That I thought, was not intension,
That I thought, I need not mention.

On a climb, breath mine deflates,
Big is He, that us still tolerates,
So gently, that in I was a wail,
Made so pale, invisible this veil.

Once survival is compromised,
All the pride is fear disguised,
It was all for one and one for all,
For unfaithful this is order tall.

For no other, solitude I employ,
Without costume this, to enjoy,
Away from a grind, I was free,
As only by He, I was again me.

For they can never see, that is me,
Life or people my Teacher not be,
You that I from their grip release,
As time is needed to ease into this.

In every moment, little bid hid,
Invited are that stop to it read,
Well thought facts they wrote,
Yet most hid in us place remote.

Letting all slide for the other side,
By not communicated, revived,
As mad field take, run the fair,
With none pair, facts compare.

You wore there, outside a snare,
When I could in truth declare,
How to stand, swiftly coaching,
And I though no one is watching.

When for effort I expect a return,
World I not turn, but He I concern,
After all, for this my heart yearns,
By possibility, flame that not burns.

The Hunter

As I circle around all that flies,
Rules in my eyes He clarifies,
Simple is promise I intend to keep,
As I trip to rescue You swiftly leap.

Big and fast, ultimate hunter this,
When I hold on, He invisible is,
Unhappy wore so demanding,
Then lucky to still be standing.

I see the end, I can't defend,
Some only as ash with it blend,
With such precision none shake,
From a mistake I to swiftly take.

As nothing we handle, takes aim,
And nothing will ever be the same,
Soundless, not allowed to advise,
Yet so wise, cries from I it unties.

Out of phased, so lightly raised,
Limited involvement, He blazed,
Out of comforts mold, I unfold,
Where none ought to be so bold.

As it turned dark, I was the mark,
On one other here we did embark,
When arrogance hurts incentive,
Swallowing approach inattentive.

As a sniper, as I turn into a wiper,
Swallowed whole, I You decipher,
As that is a pest I come to detest,
Executioner by blank I put to rest.

As with a katana, precise cuts rhymes,
In fire stretched and bent many times,
When I turned, man is not a master,
I come to know that moves much faster.

Challenging they made all so simple,
By stand a ripple, He is not people,
Most in this ring have got a swing,
Yet of that none avoid, here I sing.

By work His other is my demand,
And the chaise comes to the end,
Without constraint is this sublime,
Out of time, fitting other rhyme.

In air You blend, in full command,
Furious no longer, I see You attend,
Suddenly freed from our little bid,
Coming in any way that I need.

By evidence of this rule crossed,
When I entered His realm lost,
By thrust of its force engrossed,
By faithful response, the ghost.

Understanding well by this refrain,
I claim we're not atop a food chain,
Duty true takes all that was in me,
To perhaps now trace that is He.

When agony of pride cannot stop,
By such I only thought to now cope,
When vengeance comes restored,
Yet such only belongs to the Lord.

So farewell to keeping the score,
Tormented by that made us sore,
Showing how all have been wrong,
Unprepared for only that strong.

Spitting disgust, they to I had feed,
One or another here had to end,
So intimate came Your abduction,
When action meant destruction.

On making rest into an idiot set,
When without such habit I meet,
As a hunter turn to the hunted,
Death taunted, yet else I wanted.

Walking beyond lines else defines,
For some there find a big surprise,
That seek, find, our little defiance,
Becomes crossed by Your silence.

I believe all but that goes on here,
Clear without fear, at any all smear,
Then it was enough, useless is to say,
If by it none you can now convey.

I not believe all they're allowed to,
When I watched, you watched too,
Children they are, none but fools,
And appetite for such Lord cools.

In disguise patiently He awaited,
For words of love to replace hatred,
Yet here resolute is part I've told,
And other here I had to hold.

At best when I contest my defeat,
Directing feet to where we meet,
Thinking of my angel all through,
Saved by beloved, its duty is due.

Pulling me back, before that stun,
When altered becomes the plan,
For another is forbidden stride,
Another with death does collide.

Before I let them to in wind blow,
For I was that here burned slow,
My guns never went off, in check,
For I know there is no way back.

If we don't come out blister this,
To scorching lameness this enlist,
Energy not waste, over analyze,
Truth us not meant to paralyze.

Slowly we rise yet quick to fall,
I did not finish under, after all,
You just had to want to now,
Seemingly it not matters how.

I release, from all here on lease,
As He defeats that temporary is,
There's was no shortcut to trust,
Never last that succeed too fast.

Old skin faded, I rise from demise,
Defending position, it is all us ties,
Burns through a core, into the soul,
Contained as wall fills every hole.

In critical contradiction I oppose,
From that I propose dimension rose,
Unskilled in times where all goes,
In flash heaven my trouble knows.

Knowing well how they disappoint,
Soul without its own, we come join,
In the spirit this there is no blood,
Without such here taken by God.

As a part missing not a part fitting,
As I want to be, to You committing,
As conversion dissects the want,
Bringing this breathless constant.

All that by this here now pricks,
Us tricks, mad presence seeks,
By that we followed then sicken,
By that we don't, stricken.

Drop Pushkin's gypsy love in time,
All that is neither yours nor mine,
To meaningless sway, price to pay,
Yet I never meant to live this way.

On doing all for love there so set,
Yet not that, there I come unbent,
My plan to they not goes thought,
Then so suddenly You I come to.

In my eyes, oh you become proof,
One is still love, the other is truth,
They hardly same can ever look,
Second it took, they are a spook.

Nothing else I can state for sure,
Except that absolute is His cure,
Risky is indeed that else claim,
As before such aim once I came.

Swiftly aware nothing I lose,
By the love that I must choose,
As You sooth my foolish mood,
Trace no good by You I elude.

Of advantage still made aware,
Taken by fair, from everywhere,
By undivided feeling, healing,
Bringing the sealing to kneeling.

Turing in place stuck in banality,
Made I easy prey of some finality,
Trembles expectation by all I lack,
Then He that my life gives back.

Quickly as the rest flee, I not fear,
Some are here made to disappear,
Elevated when applied deviate,
By cutting us they not recreate.

While pushing to but our demise,
Keeper appears in dangerous times,
As I call on of wind a trumpeter,
Motion He'll steer, senses to clear.

That I do propose, still on goes,
As just blows through other floes,
That to this wind I come to toss,
To find the lines we cannot cross.

It's too late to now stop, oh mine,
Else itself demeans, I can define,
Only lives thought I here brought,
Lord as witness, else I didn't want.

Not even a part is overflowing,
To discover that is still on going,
In that's forever after, grounded
Head straight, by You surrounded.

This is where a deer goes to die,
As on none other such could rely,
In relation to the final destination,
Where escapes our complication.

When none feel all my uneasiness,
Deepest in soul with You did lance,
Still with time to rescue the wild,
Turns to mild, innocent His child.

By this sweet purity on my side,
Only I confide, with wide unified,
In concaved else here You slay,
Letting love be the only way.

As magnet, it all as x-ray I wipes,
Gray ghost, takes all that snipes,
Far away, a layer, seems so light,
Witness to might, I cease to fight.

Pieces arrange, wind of change,
As we come to breath exchange,
In my darkest hour, this tower,
That was ours, in all its power.

Move me, on deadly grove set,
Tells a fact, love is not here yet,
Dimension pushes down on I,
Before my death, I came to die.

'Gray bird' descends, all ends,
Our paths straighten or bends,
Once lured, by silent Its word,
By unheard, here concurred.

By its feather my soul signed,
Once He and I here combined,
Facing that is without a face,
Tracing that's without a trace.

Step further then deaths march,
Where a shadow, I can't touch,
Air this You give, to that's dire,
Only few here made to inspire.

Different sighting, I is inviting,
That I strikes, without fighting,
As nothing at all, yet it's plenty,
Gently He kills, amongst many.

Heavier then air, snare to tear,
When just fair there I can bare,
Opening in I a cluster is Master,
Now say goodbye to a disaster.

II

That was once, now was done,
And all so big looked as none,
Blunt I want, hunter did hunt,
That explained needed be not.

Patently following here our trail,
Above a long grass, you can't tell,
Gray cloud easy us is to identify,
On sure hand rely, He not deny.

Lifting I with power immense,
That hunts with preciseness,
Hand of a sniper, a samurai,
Swift from I takes some sigh.

All frustration from I it skins,
Invisible yet in clear as it skims,
It was mine, scary yet it eases,
Quick to understand, as it freezes.

I had to let go, I know that I must,
To patience learn, you had to thrust,
With this paradox I come to part,
To attend matters of the heart.

Letting God in, for but a moment,
In it overturned comes my torment,
As I in charge, appearance large,
That all this pain came to discharge.

While connected to some accident,
From nowhere span, dispute to end,
Get me out of this, I asked please,
That I somehow could not dismiss.

As aspiration injustice only brews,
A mix-up instilling a blues to lose,
That I but assumed a heart misses,
By my consent, blowing to pieces.

As horizon splits I as if a sponge,
When to one another we plunge,
To in battle engage, was but rage,
By You aware, fragile is our state.

As another world breaks the seal,
Infinitely more real this does feel,
All I had to give away, soul to save,
Here when game I once did enslave.

Peeling layers, of I taking slayers,
Disappears all thought as players,
As my whole soul I did embroil,
That worthless exploit did spoil.

Now awaiting for that not toyed,
That yesterday I looked to avoid,
By defense lives my continuance,
Where they end, we commence.

As if it was there that erases you,
Yet it meant to bring you through,
When loves reign takes all the pain,
Leaving only that could maintain.

Such clear face to I begins to gaze,
When haze threatens to all replace,
From the world pulling me down,
Most to drown, else make renown.

Letting us in between compose,
For most this does it, yet it not goes,
Here all is not allowed, to it I bowed,
Within its love, wisdom profound.

Without the beginning or an end,
You remain here as only friend,
As Your palms on my shoulder lay,
Great display expands another way.

Consumes oddity of all we're about,
Love got me in and love got me out,
Articulated within, to my cells,
Of only that compels, story tells.

Most not even know it's coming,
Spans then contracts to gunning,
Between creation and a Creator,
Again needed here is the Savior.

By force depth within sets a flow,
I not move until You let me know,
Undone when to one other we run,
In it a plan as spirit for I has come.

Now I no longer separate the two,
Now one another we see through,
As whole universe shrinks to a dot,
As I enter in all, disappears my plot.

Turning all to shadow and light,
Secret leaking or seal within tight,
There wore holds I has barred,
Sure to know in it He starred.

By angels' word, in love, in prayer,
Splendor place right before a slayer,
On a trail that gives me away,
From conflict You'll made I stray.

Taken from my shell as we meet,
By He, separated from my defeat,
Trace steps, thoughtless I entrap,
Roots entwines, then I unstrap.

Something of nothing here comes,
What are pieces rescued He sums?
Widening range of the compound,
By a light tap, intensely profound.

III

As a title wave, carries depiction,
Taking off my soul an inscription,
Slowing a tide, stretching wide,
And there was no other side.

Distance it hides, us to up raise,
And in sand trace swiftly erase,
Transformed to that I need be,
On this here we once can agree.

As you glide, flout as if on ice,
Creating moments that entice,
As a storm washes stains away,
That remains will always stay.

I to rearrange, separate matter,
For I needed something better,
Reasons we know seem so few,
And serene presence set in hue.

Lifted from grave, in I concave,
Pulling I up and above, to save,
I not to waste away in a haze,
Choosing love as death I face.

As else sunk, this only I knew,
So hard for I is so easy for You,
Entranced as scripture upon I fall,
In control, by the writing on a wall.

Absorbed by a view that sores,
While else falls, truth found a force,
By wish or will buried deep within,
Lure wings of grace, You I've seen.

Judgment gone, before the unknown,
Forgone, all in my soul, You own,
Can grasped be a feel that only is?
As on it I freeze, absolute peace.

Complete freedom, without doubt,
As breathing let it in, let it out,
Path to redemption in I engrave,
Before that you gave, I behave.

Bearing such simple perfection,
There yet escaping our attention,
Proof is only a smile for I'm alive,
I had a reason that had to survive.

Not to disturb that is this flow,
Not knowing until I need to know,
In its path, silent, witness to a flood,
Inserted to every cell of my blood.

Some euphoria, a top wind glides,
By glance life suddenly amplifies,
As magnifying glass zooms brief,
Off the page burning all my grief.

Showing all it must show, a guide,
Something in I coming to unhide,
Ancient dream, conquering space,
With love all coming to replace.

To self-righteous no more I hold,
By hope only not over rolled,
Wide picture you come to apply,
Amidst awesome owe, I not die.

If to belief ours, I did not tie,
On nothing but love I do rely,
It owns, without being owned,
Pieces speared here in stoned.

I don't have to take, that heave,
That another needed to believe,
By unruly, still I move out a feel,
What to drill and what to instill.

As here, He wrecks my guard,
Grabbing my soul and my heart,
In time all becomes paper thin,
Through my skin, in He's seen.

Mirror of light, magnifying glass,
Burns through all I must surpass,
Time to expand that, within you,
Than declare a passage through,

Still here to speak of that was we,
Capacity here instilled, forever be,
My answer with tomorrow rhymes,
It mines for that with He combines.

Still living in endless animosity,
Yet I'm deed of your generosity,
As absurd overwhelms a heart,
Softened made by your regard.

Glimpse of universe to I secure,
I assure, they again I can endure,
As if here recreated, fated,
To show how through I made it.

Pushing me back, so I not fall,
As if saying that was not all,
God fades to I, when I cared,
And this interpretation shared.

After the storm, a new norm,
With strength soul to swarm,
Resolved is forever debated,
And I here as if reincarnated.

Mystery one for other to deal,
A thousand questions to reveal,
There for me, in vast amenity,
Now I am here for humanity.

With bond I can sin no more,
Giving I only that I swore,
All around still aimless flow,
From you, I only wish to know.

In interaction finding course,
Between substance and force,
When I wish to be bigger yet,
You I had to accept and in let.

Because I depended on but you,
When enough it is, way through,
As partial roles I no longer adore,
So precisely to I stretches more.

I guess by now easy is to tell,
One another we serve so well,
Still I spell, drops from a trail,
Hail, as swell came to compel.

IV

Aware of He, hunting me,
Living free in its anonymity,
That I can't prevent, as cure,
For obscure years not endure.

Riding against a wind, unmarked,
I followed that stood in tacked,
Firm ground here I not found,
As all colors bleach, You I found.

By He instilled, when I sway,
Then returns the rest of a day,
With danger no longer I'll play,
There wore rules I had to obey.

Validity such I never knew,
Too heavy for all they ever do,
So if He you ever wish awake,
Know a story there you take.

By involvement mine exposed,
To nothing that all proposed,
For that You are is never we,
None see, it meant only to me.

As through cream you stream,
And nothing is as it did seem,
As I come to meet the power,
That whole of me can devour.

Since all I could give is yours,
I seek depth that force stores,
As I give up this, I was His,
To find about that here not is.

Here dies, rushing to false ties,
Or to that ahead lies, head rise,
That not hurries, yet overruns,
By ban that rums, I here stuns.

Clear as glass exposes weakness,
Not lets I pass, to possessiveness,
Deaths scavenger, only danger,
Whom to it comes as a stranger.

That know it, from grasp release,
And body frees from its disease,
Secret keeps, seizes that endears,
Love be seats as space this nears.

By that you give, I do believe,
And else just could not live,
From madness swiftly taken out,
When He wiped away all doubt.

While still here checked if pure,
If my decision was for sure,
Enemy of trust this was time,
Yet nothing could us untwine.

Not bad, yet not good enough,
At once the guff, He did snuff,
Unlike all that loved to intrude,
He'll teach that they never could.

Where hunter from pray runs,
For thus I pray had other plans,
Taking the aim, wild to tame,
Such can never those the same.

When stopped, here reversed,
Moved by all well-rehearsed,
As I elude, peace loving mood,
Nor could drivel theirs I soothe.

Something unseals, us reveals,
All false thrills, He swiftly kills,
Game of hide and seek to compel,
Or marks on a trail, we can't tell?

In time as a blade, seeming as flame,
Scalping that not remain as it takes aim,
To tame by a shade and all diminish,
And something leaves for the finish.

...

Transcendence

Too often lost on internal course,
Introspect mine, none endorse,
Looking for I in I, then out there,
I should have known, it'd be fair.

Somehow here meant to know,
All the things that I can't show,
Adding other dimension, as I enter,
Energy populates, taking matter.

Drawn in yet I've not disappeared,
Sucked to singularity when steered,
Matching intensity, into its density,
For some time lost, now again me.

Populating senses, strange delight,
Blowing I by its sound and its sight,
Blowing the mind by perplexed,
Into some script that comes next.

This absorbing quality, it is true,
Upon an ideal needing not argue,
In accordance with this, as one,
And any other selection is gone.

The only way for we to be,
We wore one, we wore free,
It was then, in a vertical plain,
Matter sized, length you span.

To it dimension other You add,
From misery I lead, for this glad,
Letting the world strayed fade,
By their rules I was only unmade.

As if passing through this filter,
That left behind all in I bitter,
Here with giant I wish to speak,
In oblique finding a deep creek.

Debate replacing with but faith,
One day I'll find that as so relate,
To interact and to tear apart,
When all stops, start so abrupt.

II

When somehow left neglected,
When vanity made I dejected,
By method or that we choose?
For my blues I not to accuse.

Still the same returns a book,
To that I took a second look,
Or by doubt most cancel out,
And let me all of it about.

Hardly any description is accurate,
Scrambled encryption I tries to flat,
From conviction strip, populate,
Add and subtract, worth to rate.

Shift to more, to stand superior,
To stabilize that we could adore,
To one fear to other a comfort,
Variety limit to that I can afford.

I tried to here join and separate,
By shoot of love, hate to deflate,
Within it, one is and another,
Always more it seems rather.

Density or but distance, we be,
Some gravity or but this energy,
Creating complexity or simplicity,
In it somewhere was my felicity.

Boring is that we know for sure,
What of it was pure to endure?
Sense so dense, moment intense,
Determines further experience.

Becoming when nothing else is,
As the breeze comes to a freeze,
While righteous luck conviction,
Through an incision, distinction.

Vital made only that I've got,
Elsewhere really we wore not,
Energy outward, cool, stable,
Incredible, all this He is able.

He

By limit mine driven to low tide,
Then to bigger will made to abide,
Signs by a road I could not ignore,
Closing on all that made us more.

Watching I in heated trap fired up,
When all gone, sad show to wrap,
Inflamed by ways we determinate,
World can't relate yet we can't hate.

Accepting method without blame,
Because once we were the same,
Living life behind by other oath,
Hardest is easy as You I sought.

When all out of control got spun,
Into harmony Yours I did run,
Out of exile that of insult steams,
Into that Your abundance is.

When on a wrong chair they set,
All on my self-righteousness I bet,
When troubled mind I can't discard,
Then He broke all I need not guard.

No energy, to do that I must do,
Father, I did wish to be like you,
There aware, there else I declare,
He, without a snare, here I dare.

Even those that here do see me,
Not come around and believe me,
Not enough proof, to make it true,
So how do I expect my reader to?

Say it imagined be, it was just me,
Song else would be, without thee,
By its wall separated from a forge,
When world was too silly to watch.

To a border with demon I fought,
Yet to quote its will I not devote,
As you came along, all was gone,
My mistake here I came to disown.

Finding He, empty yet so compact,
To deduct, obstruct a mad conduct,
In first instant in my way as abstract,
Yet eyes locked on constant in fact.

A female voice I hear, calling it He,
Really, someone else this could see,
Immense indeed, here I'm not alone,
Extension this becomes forgone.

Now that I know You I can sum,
When of two becomes only one,
Left here baffled by a realization,
All gone wrong, but explanation.

To incredible span, to I become,
You come to show how it's done,
Somewhere dropping my gloves,
Now in my attempt that all loves.

In waters blurry fish did swim,
Nothing as something may seem,
In light dim presence I can regard,
Suddenly I need not work so hard.

II

It is this swirl that made a pearl,
By years it here with pebble duel,
Of course I tell that you can't tell,
In our shell rested that is so frail.

Coming back as a boomerang,
That so softly at I swung,
By ration I'll find compassion,
Love was here only satisfaction.

While all value I did exaggerate,
Comes that meant to interrogate,
Gently faces breath that harassed,
Without stress rule other passed.

Once them, yet I need be stronger,
I was once that travelled longer,
In the end none mattered rather,
Then being humane to one other.

I couldn't reject that to I they pound,
Then His is the storm I've found,
I quicker then a flash we do mash,
As with my demon here to clash.

When dark pulls, of white thrust,
Giving light in exchange for lust,
To of it tell, raised upon a swell,
So suddenly all you made well.

Waiting only if I'm proven right,
Peaceful sight, other is this might,
This silent echo comes as a gong,
Only needed be made to a song.

When by thought abused, used,
Yet it could've be simple refused,
When by blues so easily phased,
Raised by that solely amazed.

Force, brought to act on other,
Separated from that us bother,
Fighting battle for the worthy,
For love of thee, else I'll let be.

Once here by all neglected,
By emptiness only protected,
What they do, I need not find,
Once with it strangely entwined.

Something else I needed to do,
By this exchange, only to pursue,
Left I alone as this is in thrown,
It is only me yet not on my own.

Same is still I, above all I stood,
All that I never would I elude,
Released to but unknown ease,
As nothing, yet better then all this.

To get away from all in my pain,
And all that I could not explain,
Only He knew what of it to kill,
Leaving only way I could feel.

For wrong I anxiously did strive,
For my sins I could've died,
Yet to overcome here keep alive,
By your grace all of it I survive.

As fearful misery they prolong,
That to other system did belong,
You that silent has been for long,
Given up on most, donates a song.

They look a part yet without heart,
Rhyme of this life escapes His art,
Into fragile my world You storm,
Of other norm I comes to inform.

III

Humanizing savages that slide,
While else was in my inner tide,
No, world cannot stop my stride,
There is love, and no other side.

This space takes I out of a spin,
Sucked in, on other side spit clean,
I surrender for heaven none render,
As a blender turns I to so tender.

Yes, indeed from the top tossed,
To speak of that mattered most,
With heavens sensation busting,
Everlasting through I blasting.

Through nonsense and demise,
Not quickly unfit to sacrifice,
Left to speak of violation obvious,
For which we became notorious.

Time here spend, to repeat intent,
To some as teacher, to I as friend,
Learning how to separate that ends,
For that stands, that I still defends.

Bursting through that I assemble,
To crumble that made I tremble,
All in my need seemed natural,
Then appeared the supernatural.

You need to care and worry not,
He'll devastate that be not ought,
Once He I know comes for you,
Will you know then what to do?

Finding I stuck in wrong gear,
Suddenly too fast for I to steer,
Then thought far, came near,
Prepared for my worst fear.

By this love that to I He sent,
By He walking out of my torment,
Since then all around I can meet,
And in their steps count defeat.

It will grasp in though all near,
Else it made simply disappear,
Before it all in my world fades,
As He aids, out of that hesitates.

Those that God held as a mentor,
Of a dweller made into a creator,
As I can't recollect world effects,
It wipes all away in its tracks.

None this indeed here do keep,
Taking off weight on slope steep,
Giving I rest from a false interest,
When blessed, else I could not test.

Again from my grave I slip away,
By that I say, mounted above today,
And they can speak of dare all day,
Yet remembered be that I do say.

Trashing a seed that I can't feed,
As for such there was no need,
Love that all does flat, here I get,
That I hunger for it, He won't let.

Polishing my throat as if metal,
Another score coming to settle,
That us from us takes to disown,
As by it indeed, nobody won.

When I was not going anywhere,
When I could not bear a snare,
I came with burden of impaired,
Thought to be for all prepared.

When life forces my surrender,
He for I to forget not remember,
Through He I knew them well,
He, thought that I here can tell.

By He not lead on to where set,
Only to where some are reset,
Holly emotion inserted in me,
Nothing else could so clear be.

Perhaps I know not what I want,
Yet I too well knew that I don't,
By all I wish not be, me you see,
Beyond this, somewhere is me.

Freedom overthrows, our mode,
Yet it had nothing to do with God,
Where your story ends, His'll begin,
Where you never wore, I've been.

IV

I told all that I cannot show them,
It takes more to become a man,
When unavoidable, free by right,
I pulled to light, incredible sight!

By means taking another invite,
No longer I participate in a fight,
Power is but our contemplation,
Prior to all, I observe its intention.

Through layers of our imitation,
Easily crashing fashioned fraction,
I couldn't bear, here I did declare,
As worthy coming here I to repair.

By all I know, standing in defense,
To but recycle the same evidence,
The rest never could as so entice,
All once mine was useless advice.

I told them what He told me to,
You can't stand, it was not you,
Self-gratifying silencing a buzz,
He so overruns, easily outdoes.

Unjustified foolish ideal I stress,
Then before He else I do confess,
Scrap a thought to be marvelous,
For there is no reason, nor cause.

As there is no point of reference,
All lay around within a stance,
Ruler's here, absorbing character,
Before He, I dare but love declare.

No longer can I be anyone I want,
No other but I out my little stunt,
When of world craze I did faze,
I to raise came that does amaze.

Pressing version thin as a leaf,
That season did but hold brief,
As some iron presses its relief,
It wiped away all but this belief.

Put to rest my grief, above I lift,
Time brief, not devote to defeat,
Best is yet to be won, it's not late,
Reality from a dream separate.

As drop, substance destabilized,
Effect somehow most surprised,
As I can't adapt, I come to attract,
That of false rhythm breaks pact.

Only if so confirmed, recognized,
All but feeling this is vaporized,
Of proof to consist in this hour,
You that devour or empower.

Not turn to all for that they yarn,
Without concern, one other burn,
Fury mine fuels only their blame,
I need to shame, then You tame.

As from reprisal here I He spares,
When none cares and fool all dares,
Ever so easily carving in I fairness,
Trembling shatters rebelliousness.

Now He tells I what to say and do,
From now I am sent here for you,
Here to show that all they could,
Was simple not made I to rule.

They thought penalty is such,
When I come to know too much,
Yet I only part as this void appears,
From fears by which heart sneers.

I wanted to humiliate their way,
Yet I'm wasn't even here for they,
I'll walk away and let them fall,
To this to for all that it is now call.

Not lost, through battles fought,
Revealed comes all that I sought,
Challenge is you, one that is true,
It was ancient yet it seems new.

Letting go, to time trial I eased,
Alliance of other court dismissed,
All comes perfectly understood,
Back to good; with it this I elude.

Another view, why dread this?
In it nothing indeed impossible is,
Without He I just would not win,
But a mistake that I've already been.

New is old, then window to unknown,
And all there I known I need disown,
Proof of which I instead consist,
Becomes ever harder to resist.

Entering I as a wave, it is more viable,
As it flows in, for it is undeniable,
Moved by pulse, I to save, all gave,
By its substance made, now behave.

To the streams by that soul sums,
As concurs that of water becomes,
Enwrapped, out of my intension,
For dimension I in owe mention.

Lifted up, above and back again,
Refrain expels that I did but train,
Gathers me again, get me humming,
I need be ready, change is coming!

Easy it wins, I am I and little more,
He knows what we're doing it for,
Do you listen as I state this again?
Before you I ran, towards then.

With that none could ever beat,
Waiting, I it not wishes to defeat,
Out of nowhere of a giant an eye,
Out of this disguise, my, oh my.

V

I here not to slay, although I stray,
How to do without, laying its way,
Speared, by parallel for it prepared,
Past all in I layered, onward I stared.

When I Believed it is a final product,
When thought that kills us did abduct,
When all as if unbend I did defend,
Yet I stood for all just bound to end.

Where my love screams in strife,
And a friend came to save my life,
When the lid flies off that boils,
In through that all here spoils.

I needed something world can't be,
And none but He, could contain me,
There are those impossible to beat,
I survive only if I get on my feet.

Prisoner of ideal that real does feel,
Sentenced to death by all it did instill,
When gone was all such can believe,
By that only You conceive, I live.

Without time to be any other but I,
Amongst ancients, on such to rely,
That I can't explain nor debate,
For story it's too early or too late.

Assigned to but help the helpless,
I can't tell any more nor of it less,
Involved in a hand I had to fold,
To on such gamble all is too bold.

While giving more than I can get,
Slave to love on wrong comes set,
Calling all in, placing the bet,
Yet such can only leave I in debt.

Someone, that my will did replace,
When I wanted to wreck this place,
Not so lightly I sight all not right,
You take all I wish not lose, in flight.

Table I leave behind, careless, vile,
Avoiding pile that ruins my style,
Wasted in some misspelled phase,
When I represented Your ways.

Secret said remains, as all else bend,
I hand over command, war You end,
Surly of only those with discipline,
Injected serene into that I mean.

Penetrating layers into a notion,
When here I was without caution,
Leaving I not with silence to side,
Yet knowing well that I must hide.

When none fit, yet I wish commit,
In this of love so discrete, we meet,
I can't do without that You teach,
There is a shortage in the switch.

When I need scream for a dream,
For I, You are standing on a rim,
Along the finer line me to steer,
Only few here can He as I endear.

I You hear, along a fancies way,
Tomorrow is made by today,
Taking despair as with fair I pair,
Swiftly all is right with He there.

Taken I from foolish little dispute,
It somehow dismantled my truth,
A wrong one I made into the one,
Yet quite different was the plan.

When nothing seems as all we got,
Revealed is plot for that I fought,
In it all is and it's not, I to sustain,
By it, realities pain can't remain.

Made by this will, it's only real,
Protected, when soul I do reveal,
You abide that I need confide,
There was nothing more to find.

As all the rest is just not worth it,
Made to know it was not all that,
To get me back to peaceful frame,
Where again I play, without blame.

As He steps in, all of it in between,
Thought and through I've seen,
When love this world can't return,
That alongside I walked, did turn.

To desolate place inside I populate,
When spur mine just can't wait,
Inside powerful immaterial experience,
Breathes in with its floating presence.

When else us is here to deceive,
Another signal I come to receive,
As love of one becomes love of all,
For this unity with He did enthrall.

Taking an obstacle, so I tell more,
As else I just not knew what for,
Then becomes I that is all around,
I carry on although I drowned.

I know not what else become,
For some, late change may come,
Ignoring words theirs for our,
Once given power of a final hour.

VI

Here in our own image all seems,
Then invisible idea His no longer is,
Wondering without backup plan,
Poisoned is all we are to become.

Everyone is everything, as I swing,
All becomes gone yet still I sing,
Lead to a spin intended to demean,
I became worthy for He to intervene.

Then only that He gives, lives,
Clearly He sees that us deceives,
Breaking that false pleasure seeks,
As child His hereby comes to fix.

No matter how many tried to lead,
Continue to read, they not succeed,
All but setting a test, that I detest,
Made to separate rest from the best.

Pushing to edges of unknown,
Only here, out my mind blown,
That I'll never faithfully pursue,
Then before full, feeling so true.

Compared to Your eternal law,
Beneath skin flows, dust to blow,
By peoples thought effected less,
As to I compress, all else did pass.

Too used to the worlds mad ideal,
That pain deals to all that still feel,
By years I tamed for it need rather,
Then out of one, I walk to another.

He could push the sun, tides turn,
Yet here by our deed we still burn,
When world my steps entangles,
I escape shackles around my ankles.

Here for I cannot differentiate,
Placed to resolve my little faith,
Then every here I take breath,
Becomes question of life and death.

As before Here I come to choose,
Awake, aware that all I can lose,
Out of fashion was her sweetness,
Yet unsettled all that was less.

He I not lead, to be a poet mad,
All that here ended up dead,
Here the summer I'm to pluck,
While making my way back.

For this all in I lives and else dies,
Fading ties for that to it implies,
To some distance only seems fair,
As here I declare for that I not care.

Joyous is to be our understanding,
Road unbending, without pretending,
Away from misfits, to again believe,
Art suited for intelligent, yet naïve.

Trying to realize, of beauties ties,
Only effort mine He'll recognize,
Acceptance as nothing I can do,
When in others I did seek for you.

As farce old, He comes to erase,
As space that all could replace,
Yet in the air, it is everywhere,
Only by it to that is He, I swear.

More then mind can encapsulate,
Opens gate to debate my infiltrate,
On unfathomable I here embark,
That beyond sham offers a spark.

For more of I, drop that imitate,
That by pride thought to be great,
I confess, by it else needing less,
That never was us, now I let pass.

Beyond but souls made of brass,
Putting my pedal to the gas,
Everything putting back in place,
As to I did lace held my true face.

As Lords they keep twisting arm,
That us never did wish to harm,
Silent, you thought to be dead,
Yet You wore all but this instead,

By thunderous made to roam,
Finding other place to call home,
Most they tell, under glory fell,
Yet acting to know all too well.

Pardoned from a silly court,
I was never that cruel can sort,
Now fearing no evil for I know,
I didn't here live by their law.

From this death for moment free,
Justice by only Thee comes to be,
Without He nothing really sticks,
To that it picks, volumes speaks.

...

I Surrender to Your Touch

Straight ahead, one and only intent,
Not spent on a need to I reinvent,
Blown by cloud to a high ground,
Passing, it is not turning around.

Closeness His, not as a sun kills,
Yet warmth instills, with I feels,
As on I it lays, awesome embrace,
Trace one, else comes to replace.

Summer sky in gray it dresses,
Swiftly passes, else heart confesses,
I not burn but that I had to learn,
As tides turn, for else I yearn.

There by so bold, unknown to hold,
Yet feeling is I was that same old,
Force of super nature, I endeared,
That before I stood in I disappeared.

Covering ground, all it surrounds,
I frees and all to such bounds,
Shape of me, still One does mold,
For there is part no other can hold.

I that seek to destroy, destroyed be,
In the end, again there was just me,
All marvelous that I could hold,
Indeed, not belongs to the world.

The world fleeing, I do dismiss,
That in it we miss, ours never is,
Where all is broken I do reprise,
For restlessness mine apologize.

Where cynic in none could trust,
All made to feel as that can't last,
It had to die, for remains sublime,
With belief true I come to rhyme.

What goes, no one really knows,
Evident outside, hole in I shows,
Rupturing as bullet You execute,
Left I mute with that I not refute.

Patched, here convinced to stop,
As persistence just tears I up,
Where a rhythm divine us ties,
To peace that on silence relies.

Knowing what to and not to do,
Knowing how it felt to be true,
Knowing when to move and stop,
When to stand up and give up.

He, life of agony drops on a dime,
As a coward to heavens not climb,
Pain yours He'll brings to an end,
Better it is then pain without end.

Reflecting shades yellow and red,
In I taking the envy of those dead,
When so shady, comes big steady,
Here set when I dare to be ready.

Love on nothing cannot be spent,
As life, death comes to transcend,
Coming to rip me out, I but plunk,
Into which all purpose had sunk.

Without all else, indeed I could,
You, madness come to conclude,
What remains, that heritage takes,
Is that such disorder not forsakes.

Purer then all this, I to piece,
Chance to discover that priceless is,
To depth I dive, it makes me alive,
From it to that was I, again arrive.

As I collide, with so high and wide,
It resembles all that is I outside,
To no other view I am confined,
So that what you do, all may find.

Too early is to conclusion make,
Yet near is, when all is at stake,
Behind a final answer, intension,
Still somewhere hides a question.

II

There you are, reverting tides,
Still seeking where He hides,
I don't want to with them play,
Nor ever say that they may say.

Quickly finding out it's about,
All things we can't do without,
In it features gray, looks grave,
So pray, innocence here to save.

By that we know not, detained,
Then to one another we fade,
I no longer could take the blue,
You sweep false I once pursue.

Giving all I forgot to mention,
In it so genuine is affection,
Reminded of love, chasing time,
In instance divine was all mine.

One true intension, takes occasion,
Destruction and in it new creation,
What leads that us is to release?
Crisis and a bliss, I it will please.

That smug out of I comes to drag,
And squish for it indeed does bug,
Guilty of triviality, fool made cruel,
Yet this splash, hells fire can cool.

As it comes, my world it shakes,
As if I from some sleep it awakes,
Through fading doors, toward us,
In it, this blindness comes to pass.

While on circumstance I ponder,
Into the account comes wonder,
As collision reinvents a temper,
More tender I comes to enter.

Inevitable, into I comes Its thrust,
Where some may waste just as fast,
That I say and I do is not only mine,
With bigger then I here to entwine.

For being sold, our own is blame,
Fair, punishment so quiet came,
Lifted from hiding, from the past,
To this blast, retribution I entrust.

Come now, this could never be we,
Of big water unafraid, this had to be,
Coming to trash our rules harsh,
In comes a rush, all to out flush.

Here to eternal moment capture,
And in it some strange rapture,
All is leading to here and now,
Farther I it will just not allow.

I go on, to that I must face alone,
Absorbed by power unknown,
Forsake nightmare, to live a dream,
Tranquil I walk through extreme.

Here is all you thought to matter,
And I that new something better,
I wish politicians it but trained,
Rather, it romantics entertained.

Waiting on us, to solution propose,
Moves poles, to that answer knows,
I to convince, those unconvinced,
Unpleased, by that here are seized.

Speak by deed, infringed by a leap,
To bring that for us He does keep,
Peace far from drills of amended,
That collided while left unattended.

Force seems more outside of man,
As now but foul acts through them,
When I cut from a world the string,
Only Your authority to I can cling.

For only this love could be king,
Wind tried I swing by cold sting,
Yet above all of them I demand,
Imperial that always did stand.

Unbending lived intent to I given,
World's balances by it try to even,
In face of His strength, else is less,
Confess it all those it came to bless.

III

Unbroken remains in my head,
That beyond the end I has lead,
By gentle passion unscratched,
As from stubborn unattached.

Inserting that boundless adores,
As it sours beyond limits of uproars,
The strength I need, I've seen,
Somehow, all thing in between.

As secret remains quite intense,
Closeness takes sense of all else,
Captured in a dream, I become,
In it for I there's but only One.

Beneath the masks of every day,
Perfection hidden in I does stay,
As nothing else here I did reign,
Bottled inside not remains claim.

As I drop guard, savior of a heart.
Else, ridiculous from the start,
Tired of an effort, by else bored,
If love it's not, I'm without a word.

Unstruck from that such never is,
Purpose becomes mine and His,
Abruptly as a junky, without a fix,
Then all heart seeks, in does mix.

Too late for all, One I come to call,
Traveling straight to drained soul,
Oscillates not that I could amaze,
Magnetism some the tide sways.

Confession without calculation,
Without recoil is such intension,
My faith for none here waits,
My faith with all this relates.

Wholeness found in adversity,
And in it only limit was He,
Becoming a necessary abstract,
Received is direct, logic sacked.

Pulled in, I'll show you unseen,
That you thought has not been,
I no longer with anything toy,
Untouchable now I employ.

I can't know who I be ought,
Yet utterly aware of all I'm not,
All if I ruled, I'd be concerned,
There be those I had not heard.

Force I accumulate reflects faith,
And it'll not be made to deviate,
Life one occasion could redefine,
In it everything became mine.

Coming down on a sickly child,
Letting I breathe, in its wind mild,
When a word by regret did choke,
I find that was of my own flock.

This I carry, or this carries me?
Intended for me, indeed can't flee,
When love from I becomes gone,
Or somewhere ahead it does run.

Before I jumps, He I could see,
Back in a moment of diversity,
Here before that is forever more,
Made sure of what we care for.

Then He becomes me, equality,
Somewhere we come to agree,
By perfection intense, enhanced,
Bursting as to I this condensed.

Of this world heart not letting go,
Distress to blow as in He did flow,
Power true, to soul inscribes balm,
First His norm made me so calm.

God in I can erase, that is small,
And it was as if it was not at all,
As desert this swallows but dust,
A wave comes to such away blast.

Measured by none, made as such,
Then a part of that was too much,
Then I surrender to your touch,
That I out of anything can snatch.

...

Soul Without a Face

Received by energy to be aware,
It be nowhere and everywhere,
In it finding a heart I do adore,
By it I be more, not want more.

Here is all without destination,
It desires all in every direction,
As I entered another dimension,
A fraction of Godly intension.

All the way until You come around,
I bear until it was safe to come out,
When by wrong love neglected,
Not that I enacted, but hid protected.

True me, world not allowed to see,
Where free when here I need not be,
On I pressed, to that none conquest,
In clandestine enwraps, caressed.

Awaiting I, in some awesome zeal,
All that from world itself conceal,
Words are spoken, to be broken,
Then silence into I does soak in.

Unmade all in this mad parade,
As He whispers to I from a shade,
As from path well known I sway,
Blasting it by that instead be may.

Hitting me up, by it that I become,
I win as silent word to I does come,
For all unseen I care, it is so fair,
Deeper its touch, into my layer.

All pain is worth it just for this,
All I give up for moment of bliss,
Never to return, spills on a page,
Rocks a stage, better then revenge.

Again one with He, I does stop,
Creating that is without a gap,
To the one lead, suddenly glad,
All loved, lives inside my head.

Not to this cheerless song clap,
You where this show I wrap,
Spy games made You come,
Data outruns a bullet of a gun.

As out of some fight I just rose,
Without any thought of loss,
For always awaited tomorrow,
Still too early for such sorrow.

All bring may yet another day,
In it other is that I had to say,
Certain they not need all I do,
By God made sure I not need you,

Not for I, we had to deny,
Regardless of a reason why,
As arrogance I begin to despise,
True strength comes as surprise.

Angry I get for all the little man,
Instead of them, here yet again,
Until then, I stood here so still,
Only by true emotion made real.

Given by God that I want rather,
With me none else need bother,
Replacing love that pleased,
Pieces of us here come deceased.

To peek behind my cards thin,
Not keen on in moment I've been,
Emptiness blows to illusion a few,
Then I see forgone conclusion true.

For all actual it could transcend,
By skies complement left content,
Leaving a clue, of time more true,
That again may come into new.

When all in we ceased to insist,
When to none else I can't enlist,
As not doing now may save me,
Strength I gather sets me free.

As inventor to I does render,
Content when all people matter,
When to no fraction I do belong,
For no other you'll ever long.

Depending on another source,
Then fluent comes true force,
I care to travel beyond an end,
I to suspend before the bend.

Guidelines shoot from every side,
Then with the Giant eyes I collide,
Never here to hold a sense broken,
Lock in only that had to be spoken.

Next Exit

To avoid conflict, of irate law,
Know when to come and go,
That from all I does separate,
Your openness, I to inflate.

Personal savior, respects a fact,
To where I lead, He backtracked,
When here I catch myself leaving,
Yet by leaving, nothing giving.

As of loss a gift now set its route,
Then else is that I think about,
When by real all just weathers,
In a place made for dreamers.

I give to thee or You give to me,
Silence sets, roles exchanged be,
Out of proportions all I blown,
Then I realize I was not alone.

Awaken by that you could do,
All good and true in me is you,
By it not far away from grace,
As this space I does embrace.

Here to hit me when I am done,
Forgotten, free, yet not yet gone,
When glance becomes so dense,
When all is non-sense immense.

As freestanding swiftly comes in,
Distraction was all I have been,
Balance of all things, I to freeze,
By it I knew that truly is peace.

You that here I comes to sum,
When too small to love become,
It never meant to create regret,
Then I in let that balance reset.

Unaware I was menace this,
Death may only I of it release,
Existing in probability some,
Gone, that against it come.

It only vanished my futile run,
An outlaw, yet He had a gun,
An antagonist becomes of me,
By in it intent, I was set free.

Here all are given every right,
To project on I their tiring sight,
I've had enough, then might,
There's too many I had to fight.

When I needed to but disagree,
Expectation theirs not let I be,
Not big enough to go along,
With all that was just wrong.

Depressed as it shakes pretense,
When here made to lose my sense,
When by all that I can confess,
Leave in distress, You bless.

Beyond the cause and the effect,
Coming with all once I lacked,
Mercy from all I as so do rate,
As I flee through wide its gate.

He dissolves prospect, I sought,
Great thought, turns to be not,
When ignored, made to illusion,
By deliberate lifted, in conclusion.

Setting world back to center,
By sensation back to it I enter,
Moon that night, many swore,
Bigger then I ever saw before.

As this fortress opposite I rises,
All resizes, it shocks, it surprises,
I it became, it all starts with you,
And none can this position undo.

Such in I You only leave a glance,
Before immense, without defense,
Lessons from here do commence,
For what we here make a stance.

Tokin of approval unspoken,
All else here comes broken,
Else it simple could devour,
Free of death, I feel a power.

II

As else fade forming a bond,
One another we have owned,
Revolutionary, by it redone,
For more then gone, I come.

That I had, and that I lost,
Not all here was so crossed,
As to nowhere I did steam,
Fool only He could redeem.

By my love lost, a giant sizes,
I find by it all falls or but rises,
Delight can't be built, on deceit,
With other kind I had to meet.

I could tell what sadness is,
How helpless, Godless feels,
As my disgust all does spur,
In sewer where all did steer.

By dirty little tricks they lure,
Of all I become again unsure,
Bagging please in this disease,
Then lifted with such an ease.

Just to give it up, love I taps,
Then I saw the sky that drops,
It becomes, collective identity,
He became I and I became He.

Impartial made on my mission,
Suddenly lifted out of addiction,
By love lost, by that I can't take,
You shake, you I do not forsake.

Love remains, when all us fails,
Still by it secret spells I compels,
That is gone could be denied,
That absolute to I is assigned.

Discipline yours in I depress,
No more and no less, to in press,
Restless I try for they to admire,
Then devil of its fire, You tire.

Daddy cool, indeed power higher,
By dire I not succeed to inspire,
Made, renewed, sense acute,
Into all that I just can't refute.

All wrong by it is made right,
Out of sight, was this delight,
Quiet indeed made by a deed,
Let's I breathe when we agreed.

That my misery will christen,
Here when He I came to listen,
So be it, that a tear does clear,
From beyond it I did reappear.

When I tried, He took my side,
So wide, to whom I can confide,
Life that I was undermining,
Too much is to spend it on crying.

Burden of love false I not carry,
Once to I came, extraordinary,
When fearful heart they awoken,
Of faith token, of promise spoken.

At once world for it is forgiven,
Living with that I believe in,
Driven to given, secret unseen,
This is what I've always been.

Say goodbye, way out He gave,
No longer obliged to all save,
As all half done, aimless spun,
I await for that here begun.

...

Meeting with He

When with sorrow I did lance,
To where nothing made sense,
In mystery, beyond the fence,
I stretched my hand to immense.

And I guess only that poor felt,
Met of forgiveness complement,
Finding regret, on some mission,
Here asking for His permission.

Turned to collection of atoms,
Mounted that concept fathoms,
Elements other here to consider,
Unfaultable here else did hinder.

Matter made of condensed energy,
Heavy enough to now stop me,
All as vigor, above and below,
Made me know, down You slow.

Inertia to impede leading to defeat,
Restoring to that I wish commit,
When this dream of else speaks,
Positive charge to negative sticks.

Platonic fix from all body tricks,
Fix from which my soul drinks,
Electrons changing here potential,
When by diverse options I do roll.

World bringing back to a balance,
All we pursue You suddenly lance,
This electro magnetism has a mass,
Without interaction it did not pass.

Not a neutron, yet I to such turns,
That for this balance here yearns,
On this level transparent, feasible,
Same becomes visible and invisible.

Seeing matter change, heart gasps,
With easy all in us it can collapse,
As towards middle all here curves,
Where that need I be it still serves.

Misinterpreted, yet in full control,
Beyond the null, from it we enroll,
All that remains was my backbone,
Dignified, else gone, not my own.

With from bottom of me a stance,
Despising world for its indifference,
To I, He made such perfect sense,
And I to He, by here my essence.

By all I confront that did so taunt,
This turns out to be that You want,
In it I'm intent that to You meant,
Here I stood unaltered, unbent.

Barring blows, with formless I collide,
Slowing my stride, I flow by Your side,
Unbroken, from here all starts again,
Sinking tales that could not remain.

In the reversal of earth's polarity,
By a magnet united, then set free,
Magnetosphere in I to form,
Around a pole, as a solar storm.

Aurora, from vacuum release,
Corona, massive is injection this,
Of love I become, I not persist,
False is deceased, once it I missed.

Delivering proof unfeasible seems,
None but this I needed to please,
I pulled You in, You pull me out,
Into so wide a specter, no doubt.

As some press coming immense,
When here I started to condense,
As feeling worm returns a form,
Without a uniform, You swarm.

Infinitely more, as if to mention,
If I could look in a right direction,
Swiftly out of disoriented feeling,
Still the same, in name of us, willing.

Control of immense pressure,
Perfect dose, perfect measure,
Energy is all around my spine,
Taking away all that's not mine.

Cutting out frame of longing,
To such no longer belonging,
Fancies craze fading is plot,
At crunch time, all survive not.

Invisible, all in its path sucks in,
As stardust, exploding within,
Dispersed, back to that is first,
By this energy all is reimbursed.

Of eternal world, true policy,
From us prefers to hidden be,
As gentle shock drops sparks,
Path of hidden treasure marks.

As by lightning in soul engraved,
Here not left by love enslaved,
Suspended above, You remained,
That I from an event unchained.

Discharge force, so fast, it stuns,
As if thunder, though I now runs,
Just so total trust in He to redeem,
When I walked on the skies rim.

Just as I penetrated all, we agree,
All shell come to penetrate me,
Immersed, in that was here first,
As singularity to I comes to burst.

Before I space alive, to bone strips,
Facing this, only love heart keeps,
Wounded heart, from His lips sips,
As this breathlessness to me grips.

As energy this I come to take,
And from bonds wrong shake,
When I can't bear, all unfair,
In times this gift I can't share.

It seems too hard to let love in,
On some pride I've been keen,
It is burden for weak do bluff,
To survive, needed is act tough.

Instead shield drops, truth devours,
Utterly vulnerable, finds me power,
Truth to face, without defense,
Puts me to clear, out of my trance.

Hitting factual as does thunder,
As I come to speak of wonder,
Blazing, as that can't be stopped,
And it's done, left unstrapped.

Then in a flash sky again clears,
Heart in settlement reappears,
Cradling culture of only those,
By a word true, I keep You close.

As before He, I knew that's real,
What to kiss and what to kill,
Only furious is without fear,
This here I just can't hold near.

I not contest, by it put to a rest,
Without knowing what is best,
Such hardest situation admired,
Excitement unusual required.

Finding way to accept strange,
Only then, He comes to rearrange,
Yet it was always within range,
Waiting patiently to engage.

Love is aim as He does claim,
Left without stain, fear or pain,
As I confess to no less, in stress,
Comes that shields from a mess.

In comes, to strengthens a heart,
By hug too hard to ever discard,
As if tackles and awake form this,
Suddenly nothing I do miss.

From all in presence defused,
As all used no longer amused,
Hidden from temporary award,
Expanding to I by my accord.

Chases black birds as scarecrow,
That above our head did flow,
As it comes to show a secret flow,
My fury, by wow to overthrow.

Here to shake all I had to lose,
By this, all else I could refuse,
Life of two, now its pulse I use,
You amuse, You I can't refuse.

II

Intent mentions my affection,
All other motive is a question,
By our decision, a condition,
That ended my competition.

Whole truth unattainable is,
Meaningless is all, without this,
As some star collapses to a core,
Dragging useless to no more.

That easy comes, easy goes,
As in comes that all knows,
Turbulent by all I do propose,
Then changed by His laws.

That in life never felt dread,
In the end ought to be glad,
Yet I once found discontent,
To such He most meant.

Finding I in some sort of hell,
Thought false I came to compel,
Of waste all bound to feel taste,
Then disappointment is erased.

Carries I out of heat, mad ties,
You decide that live and dies,
That He, upon comes to free,
Becomes only way I could be.

By arrogance, made rotten,
Then comes, never forgotten!
All hidden in me to unveil,
And I back to my cross nail.

You'll not let me go astray,
All else that of it come may,
Wise and innocent made me,
Knowing when to bet or flee.

Going nowhere, He made faster,
As if here pushed to a blaster,
That down I never could let,
But carries bursting as if a jet.

Taken by this strange torrent,
Against which I can't defend,
In blast, by that I still do must,
This trust, to by good outlast.

I not wish to live in a wreck,
Then God clears all on deck,
Judged before the judgement,
Before the end, at the end.

As it does erupt, I unstrapped,
Something that can't be stopped!
Best of I remains, God it claims,
Silence explains, all in I tames.

In it there be that I cannot,
Of freedom space I is in front,
Savior here, before my death,
It indeed steals by breath.

Here I meet that frees of guilt,
The benefit that cannot wilt,
Transformation to I is coming,
Just when to it I was running.

In times freeze, when all seized,
In air this presence to I squeezed,
Still waiting for something better,
Then absorbed in but this matter.

Once He becomes involved,
All in I becomes simply resolved,
Somehow, making sense of a mess,
Not sold to less, I it comes to bless.

Part of more, this so heavy is,
So used to getting all with ease,
Coming is that time does unbind,
Only something better to find.

Now patient I wait for better jet,
That eternal into motion set,
As heaven battle I could wage,
Only if from rage I disengage.

Don't be caught unprepared,
Now that this with all I shared,
Still wishing to be so tough,
Yet too much is never enough.

Control returns if ours is a way,
Here takes a victim from delay,
Hard not becomes here a norm,
Strength was this unknown form.

Perhaps else for I was meant,
Desperate taking away intent,
By hurt, rebirth, creations aim,
All here not loves the same.

Better choose what to endear,
To hear, I draw myself so near,
When a story all try to knock,
Then all that comes to shock.

Letting me go, so gracefully,
Of hurtful pride without a fee,
Weakness I see, letting me live,
You in my will still did believe.

In steadiness some He did hide,
Rescuing a child from the tide,
Out of a sphere that chaos is,
Something else through I sees.

Forgiven for to nowhere I run,
My heart You comes to sum,
There He moves, yet as if still,
This I could see; this I can feel.

Out of darkness out a dream,
Not belonging to its stream,
Once I met, invisible defeat,
And it put me back on my feet.

As frame move in every direction,
Detecting mine, as I lose traction,
Of God reflection bring intension,
Turns to be only I care mention.

Lucky if my rhyme comes done,
As all I grasp before moving on,
Of no use to any, accept for He,
You can't destroy me, here I be.

Beyond raw prevails that I saw,
Unprepared you are for His law,
Patterns running above follow,
They cross out all those below.

As that is coming will surprise,
Life else dignifies, false advise,
Runs and combines with powers,
Until my days turn into ours.

In solitude, summoning sides,
That abides lives in these lines,
Singular, I forgot to mention,
From parts, from denomination.

Here I go without either or,
More, only you to truly adore,
All this writing brings to light,
Legit made but peaceful fight.

On that my life I bet, now let,
Left nothing accept but that,
By all that in I lived to confide,
By that comes after will decide.

III

God takes, so that I can receive,
Yet most nothing want to give,
Breaks the stem that I outgrew,
Path this no longer to pursue.

In it for that take this course,
On it I'll find such remorse,
None for your fears do care,
Life seems but a foolish dare.

Conceited explanation spree,
By it forbid of He delivery,
I no longer care if roof leaks,
For far above this heart seeks.

Quick as electric, magnetic,
To a sceptic, dropping ethic,
Just cause unknowing I knew,
All less true makes me blue.

Infinitely more here compact,
Heavy made by of it a fact,
I carry as burden it blesses,
Impulse of time false caresses.

That perhaps made me best,
When I meant less to the rest,
In path when though neglected,
Vulnerable and unprotected.

As all leave sight I did invite,
Awesome might does fright,
Spotless its bliss, extreme feels,
In I conceals that heaven deals.

Let me as a blinding desert be,
Needing not to be any but me,
In this passing life, best of us,
Far from the heat of this mass.

It no time to now this mention,
All hurt by a false expectation,
As rest just in their pity dwells,
What here sells deceit but tells.

For luck of control bear action,
By that poses other expectation,
Out of the times I did smother,
Where none bother, I as no other.

Turning to that is all encrypt,
Never simple is our conflict,
Without unity, defiance I be,
By spirit, drive this, care free.

I really thought this, easier is,
Yet all easy I would dismiss,
Moving yet still unsurpassed,
For that I ask, not comes fast.

Overwhelming that must pass,
If we are to come back to us,
When reliant on but impression,
Ends session, true intension.

When clever we just cannot be,
Through flashes, given by He,
That language can't depict,
That just through dust ripped.

As a reflex that us here hacks,
Those eyes in heaven tracks,
By 2D lines and 2D eyes effected,
That a version true neglected.

As those in hurry, lag behind,
Unexpected here I again find,
By it all, free meant to come,
Most to nowhere only run.

Away from oblique, that I seek,
Appears He, as that is unique,
Evens the score, forever more,
To I to soar, transcending core.

Penetrates, all behind its gates,
Answer true not came too late,
Here we're by one other made,
By nothing said I to serenade.

When enslaved by our sense,
By our defiance or obedience,
And both here us do but tease,
Idea one disease, other to release.

He'll have us think it is ours,
What we do with such powers?
As evolution comes to refine,
Becomes all I could call mine.

Better indeed was painful end,
Then pain without an end,
Alertness partial, only aches,
Undone, by that sense awakes.

That I let through, that I seek,
When of love, acceptance I speak,
It lives within and without you,
I had to do more than I want to.

Required, assumed to then adore,
Is suddenly needed no more,
In it, without need, in essence,
When mine was invisible presence.

IV

All other contact breaking pact,
Everything else turns to an act,
I transcend as indents content,
When love is spent, you meant.

Still with it, everyday transcend,
To stranded offer a helping hand,
Beyond all that I do comprehend,
Gate I attend, defends a friend.

As by life most came to believe,
Was not how I wanted to live,
I translated peace, one to please,
Justice this, still individual is.

That not live to into all this mix,
As none are that all this can fix,
We easily commit, wrong meet,
Then silence in I takes the seat.

Taking the blues, I paid the dues,
When it this place bound to lose,
While for wrong love I yearned,
Then before He I come unturned.

When justified is not revenge,
Out of this world for I strange,
From nothing, I am everything,
In it, for I there was something.

When done was this session,
Same here remains intension,
Yet if it turns to an obsession,
It here dies, without mention.

All now rearrange to prolong,
For that I long, I still do belong,
By all that lives in my folly,
I've no way to ignore the holy.

In this mood that knew but few,
Made to stick around, by you,
Attainable I begin to look for,
Within reach is all in this store.

Some heart, not mine, you steal,
Out of a thrill, safely You deal,
He to that we stare but not see,
Comes to free, I turn back to me.

Regeneration inspired by defeat,
This is not to that we commit,
Unchanged as professors wage,
Still more then fits on this page.

He that moves me from a still,
That here can kill our very will,
To evoke another compliment,
Not meant to last, here did end.

No matter how all turns out for I,
This is something I can't deny,
In space some was supremacy,
That somehow with I did agree.

Advocate His upon release,
Once I did see that He sees,
Mirror to its soul I noticed,
Revealing only that I be must.

In vacuum we create, so stable,
In breathless to live, I was able,
Heartbeat beholds that I invite,
Distance so far from our sight.

Finding another I, eternal lives,
And by it becoming a child His,
Of all other parties call ignore,
For a moment in that I adore.

By the world thought to be hit,
Nothing is once with He I meet,
Here I forgive, that us deceive,
In my mind they no longer live.

Hit by all I meant to implement,
So rare to unbent in I every dent,
So fluent, by the rest not ruined,
Walking to cleverly congruent.

Moving inside gaze where I be,
Needing approval from only He,
By all engaged they here staged,
Yet by Your rules still unchanged.

Robbed of the rest as it peaks,
If grief, forgiveness not seeks,
So forgive me, I never did see,
Nor know that I'm going to be.

They are not that can kill me,
Something else we need to be,
By all done in loves regard,
One made retard, other a God.

Unleashed on here sluggish,
In tacked leaving but a wish,
When nothing is left to do,
Confused by all that's new.

Yet to last breath I'll here try,
If it was as this, it cannot die,
Nothing else, in my is mistrust,
All I must, is to make love last.

Alpha and Omega

All on I they put is not really I,
None had a hand up, all may die,
All here may drag me to debris,
For Thee, again I they must see.

World forces that I not wish to,
You make me say that I do,
As of parts ourselves we rid,
If you with He is to proceed.

Chance I got, if I miss a shot,
My position You'll easily spot,
To wonderer of truth, a mission,
Comes truth, without definition.

Finding here with you to blend,
You that time does transcend,
All in my false effect dissect,
When erect by all not in act.

From us piles of dust, debris free,
By vacancy made to significant be,
Piercing by wit, reality it defeats,
That thoughtless itself repeats.

In which I do run here to stun,
Twisted are ways they had fun,
So out there, I come off insane,
Stable, only without restrain.

When I resemble but a convict,
In conflict to inflict by instinct,
Neglected, with poise indeed,
Formidable to make them bleed.

Reasons that imprison, picked,
For season belief had to depict,
Freedom must to decency relate,
About this there was no debate.

By discipline, before it's too late,
Hide stupidity that can intimidate,
World shocks you with none,
Then detached we here become.

Nothing that arrogance finds,
As else us to this vision binds,
You, from other time, all reset,
To but show how inconsiderate.

In place where none us do ban,
Chatting with poker player again,
Detached as on wrong all I bet,
By it, as to devil still here in debt.

In which hate I can accumulate,
Incapable to relate, only debate,
I hold my tongue, before too late,
I better for another day now wait.

They just made us here pretend,
Indeed, their rules He does bend,
These slippery boards, life mean,
As comes in that wipes slate clean.

State I can't believe, I've been,
For I this dream was not grim,
Curious, to that we here belong,
Each day proves right and wrong.

As with them I fall into insanity,
It is all but part of their vanity,
In flash saving that not know,
After them never too far go.

Truth of another day it sings,
Tearing strings today brings,
To transfix machine out a spot,
Once my eye Your eye caught.

II

Without trace, taking my disgrace,
Recognition travels without a face,
For certain now of that is necessary,
Control bringing, without slavery.

As this air dense, I did lance,
From it love does commence,
Raises debris so He I can see,
Inserted or exposed, by He.

Volcano, surrounds His ocean,
Only answer to my commotion,
When to state I just can't adapt,
Trapped as apt comes to erupt.

To who is first, all not belongs,
But to who justice Your longs,
As of lost chance, living a curse,
That I ought make better, is worse.

That ought to be out, here is in,
As belief irony now wears thin,
On each moment, disaster prays,
For all strays in peoples' ways.

For so frail became that I walk,
Your path leaves I in a shock,
Feeling that takes their creed,
With it to He, I can't proceed.

This water itself does steady,
Detain for still I am not ready,
Comforter, when all was bleak,
Where indeed aid man does seek.

I gave all, then freed of remorse,
All is coarse, without this force,
I tried my best, I didn't succeed,
Else not even try, on it we agreed.

I don't wish to share their faith,
I don't want to here for they wait.
I pushed as far as I could go,
That I need say they wish not know.

Coming is this eternal river wide,
From it nothing I wanted to hide,
When with He I come to collide,
You better abide, and pick a side.

Indeed, before The made humble,
All else here are bound to tumble,
Now I have joy that infiltrated,
That by sorrow can't be vacated.

Across stretches an ocean wide,
The other side in peaceful tide,
Honor we need to be defending,
Here as the last man standing.

Knowing all was not only mine,
The cross, to more than I, a sign,
When all I face bring but regret,
Road comes, with no one on it.

Too steep for most to uphold,
By the heart uncontrolled,
The man standing on a curve,
By that can still be, higher serve.

Some may bring a ghost gray,
Of death or of life we are pray?
That death is thought, I sought,
Yet You indeed killed me not.

Where most comes to but elope,
You give scope by that I hope,
I ought to thank only thee,
For still letting me here be.

What us to it tie, to realize try,
Strength not requires reason why,
By their condition us we elude,
I hop crude, to story here include.

Jumping rope, my feet caught,
Up to us, to make it as it be ought,
Beyond insult or a complement,
Love for all lives still in intent.

As a witness that participates,
And experience commemorates,
Live to write or write to live,
Given is that I could believe.

Yet to discipline this here see,
Not too far from it, I wish flee,
When alone, I learn on a curve,
Observe, not all same deserve.

In else, my dream may effect,
Turns out to not be so in fact,
In it none we indeed confront,
Then in reality my feet plant.

As inevitable He comes to deal,
Unforeseen, how quick we heal,
Life I know, coming from a far,
Piecing a path to that we are.

All here I've lost, you crossed,
By a moment that meant most,
Without you, all is but a snare,
That I wish, here I can declare.

All I thought is lost, then caught,
For that here is not, yet be ought,
Order Yours, I makes, as all stops,
Cosmic police, an occasion drops.

Else busy, living their deception,
Yet He amazed but an exception,
None needed that is this control,
Although here still they do patrol.

So when situation real occurs,
Needing response, that none deters,
Bringing that is this solemn fame,
As His perfect aim, abruptly came.

Yet somewhere we've agreed,
By this silence, perhaps freed,
Waiting for other gravity pull,
That easily all else overrule.

Faith, without time to hesitate,
With places hidden does relate,
My desire not meant to expire,
Most exclude, critical I require.

Source not slips from my mind,
To You I could always rewind,
Emblem, on my soul a pendant,
While looking for independent.

III

Only by deaths silent endeavor,
I see it not meant to be forever,
Allow to live, this to all I give,
To know is better then to believe.

My recompense is He, it is best,
By so connected I'm only at rest,
To empty I from emptiness this,
To reset as mad, I cannot please.

At a point where struggle ends,
He stands, yet not commands,
Point to that I take pain is set,
Beyond is where I must return it.

By truth I redeem, washed clean,
Out of some handed out scheme,
Discovering but hidden impulse,
Beyond false, beyond remorse.

Bounced from a curse by a pulse,
As silence calls, gather His souls,
Graciously taken I out of a mess,
Or mess out of me as else is less.

Not the end, here I've just begun,
When world did stun, He did come,
Here to lead, when of God in need,
Blessed by that from mess I freed.

I loved He, more then I love me,
Where I became you and you me,
As most of little escapes, life fakes,
Us indeed nowhere takes.

What of mine, He does sacrifice,
And what of mine does suffice?
False verdict lived a little while,
Yet you are bound to stand trial.

Don't ask what you have to do,
Drama is true if you have no clue,
Where all wrong we'll be gone,
Someday all see how they've done.

By high order reveals the divine,
Or chaos its ways can't redefine,
Comfort give only a holy award,
Beneath it all, only You I assured.

Of that none do hold, here I told,
To the sky dimension to unfold,
Struck by invisible light appeal,
Enormity I reveal, I need to feel.

Through and through besieged,
To vastness of sky dots bridged,
Awaking the above, love I meet,
Righteous looked not in defeat.

With label this revolution name,
Reign that by it all else explain!
Transmitting of soul command,
Of that is inside us to but attend.

As confines of reality I spear,
Closes in that is always near,
Shredding to bits all our fear,
By this made to again appear.

Unprepared, as to my attention,
Comes all I just had to mention,
When agony, distress I bound,
Fragile authority, You'll renown.

It liberates as film comes to an end,
I attend grand, that is in command,
Transcending, outside borders,
Inserted in I wore these orders.

When no net here offers security,
With immunity fills only this unity,
While not so clever offer whatever,
And those things that last forever.

I need not die to understand why,
Fools on such things come to rely,
While they endlessly in circle run,
I go to God when I was done.

By now I had enough of all this,
I wanted only little bit of peace,
Only God could reset them all,
Need I be enchanted or enthrall?

By emotions unstable so tanked,
Then by greatest strength yanked,
It ends with us, I needed to go far,
To find only here we are.

Only together chance I've got,
Countless be ought yet it is not,
What is it, that here I do give?
When nothing I possessed, I live.

Once uncovering that is untrue,
I come upon something new,
Again I be that I wanted to be,
Still all is; still we could agree.

Ground Zero

Life immense, only by His aid,
All that strayed, He unmade,
Here I see how You loved me,
Better then I loved me.

Lifted that us does not please,
Though difficult all thought is,
When so small I wish discuss,
It was either them or indeed us.

As I stop to move to their swindle,
I get to zero, You whittle a kindle,
From here to eternity, surrounds He,
It is but air that encapsulates me.

That number be, divides from me,
Unaltered, in original state by He,
Without their matter, I see better,
Face to face with that all did center.

As it again on ground zero set,
You can bet, this I'll never forget,
Yet there was but one way to die,
And to this dream alive arrive.

Too much of it here us so trips,
Aware ground I kiss, He keeps,
Power to end it and start again,
By Your reign, I can't complain.

When all else I lose, finality sees,
Everything behind nothing is,
Rest to thin air, You overthrew,
All their sorrow you could undo.

Not think as they think I should,
Indeed, you I only need include,
When of emptiness I was afraid,
In it found, with He place I trade.

Life brand appears before a cynic,
I stood before scenic and horrific,
When He come, when He I sight,
Parts remain that are only right.

That I serve, ours is only verve,
Nothing else I want to observe,
Becoming matter that also is we,
By it I see how it is to be free.

Expanding, contracting, in motion,
To all commotion, applies caution,
When endlessly in reverse we turn,
Yet from it nothing we could learn.

All put in proportion, coating mare,
By invisible made more aware,
As it gripped, all comes stripped,
Parts skipped that here us tripped.

We fill our life with lies, parts loose,
When to come out of it, I choose,
When of matter I not talk about,
Before I, when I just wanting out.

By that adds and subtracts, subsides,
Yet canceling that multiplies, divides,
Some calculation it does not effect,
Yet another it entirely could dissect.

As if created from but only a flare,
It is nowhere and it is everywhere,
Through the air and this layer,
May seem as savior and a slayer.

Taking I, yet here as if the same,
For nothing He you can blame,
Needed to shake, us again awake,
Reincarnate, unmake all so fake.

In nothingness energy to go on,
In empty space finding new dawn,
Out of unending, all attending,
By He, fad no longer defending.

As out of focus, yet still in opus,
Canceling that becomes pompous,
Ripping act that such does attract,
From moment rapt, rapt subtract.

Might in a sight moves a bound,
Unafraid to tare all to the ground,
For treasure chest sitting bellow,
All in this wind blow, I do know.

On this path with even and odd,
Destination becomes that is God,
Not for all, some are made to fall,
Remain but saved bits of my soul.

Growing distant from this place,
Instance resonant I did embrace,
While amidst restless adversity,
That got me tired of diversify.

Spitting a way from all unfair,
To stare at where all I declare,
As all portrays famous debate,
Only You, my case surely state.

Conviction it bears some rather,
That is truly beyond any other,
Across lines, to redefine unsure,
One path to find me could lure.

To satisfy discontent, a sky falls,
Strength true none but itself controls,
As vastness washes over me, I'm free,
Crossing path with carver of destiny.

II

Lots of work was to satisfy me,
That satisfied could never be,
Against world that not assured,
Against madness, bored stirred.

For the skeptics, guilty is a cure,
Then You, obscure turns to pure,
Break and undo that couldn't last,
In whom to trust, question I must.

Looking to that I can't understand,
With it one, unknown names intent,
Unlike the glut, that they have got,
My thought walks straight to what?

Exclusively belonging to the poor,
That without, wanted do endure,
I begin to see ahead of the outcome,
Or unforgiven for that I become?

None but, to save me from envy,
Of jealousy heavy carrying levy,
Advances from one and another,
All they are rather, I did bother.

On standards prize, fixing eyes,
Here I realize destinies disguise,
Before world, flaw never show,
By making you low, they glow.

When nothing was left unsaid,
Above dead to love comprehend,
Parted from demise, compromise,
Above walls I rise to world resize.

What He takes is easily replaced,
By all that in return I had graced,
My imperfection You can accept,
Gone is else for that is better jet.

Without You I lose love, endless joy,
Without You, I they would destroy,
By only You something it all meant,
Fleeing not as world, quick to forget.

Proving all it can kill in many ways,
To the foreground comes that stays,
You command beyond that offend,
Transcend that I can't understand.

Growing pains stitch life did teach,
In time stood to You again I reach,
Love one with other not compare,
When by them I swear to all unfair.

As themes absurd or comic ran out,
There was nothing to talk about,
When by all seen I'd go insane,
Future offers the glimpse arcane.

All play yet I not resort to anyway,
Difference is between us and they,
Away from command they convey,
Finality of frail I may not per sway.

Untouchable, suddenly takes now,
As heaven comes pass to allow,
As I extend to one the possibility,
Only to find You in such proximity.

I stay with mine, that so relieves,
That on I breathes, this outlives,
Given a piece of heaven, I'm gone,
To treason sworn, I cannot own.

Perhaps born old enough to read,
And difference see in all our deed,
Letting go of that as nothing feels,
Heart reveals that itself conceals.

When all they had to turn to cheap,
Tear from eyes wish creep, You keep,
Just when here smashed by pain,
When ravaged, my soul You reign.

When here crucified, in clear sight,
Giving up the fight, travelling light,
Sucked by that from mind drips,
When broken heart is as it strips.

When nothing is we, marvel I see,
Of the kind I thought never can be,
That becomes me is beyond scope,
By our thought, else simply elope.

As translation coming to declare,
In all my strain prominence fair,
Giving that in secrecy only lives,
Heart receives that just a feeling is.

By more than this, warmth restored,
There is nothing that can be adored,
From deep in a blur, burns a flame,
All was the same, then to it I came.

Diverse, I cut loose of my blues,
Of such jazz rules I not choose,
I should have known then,
That there is no way with them.

There was nothing else to miss,
I said my peace, amidst Your bliss,
Dream of else I can now dismiss,
All else just flouted in the breeze.

As He became clear as a vision,
Then solidified into a decision,
He's plenty that not forces any,
In the end, I had to let them be.

Letting go of all that is over,
Story not approved a lover,
Once all we feel is lost, a grace,
Only then all I again embrace.

Upset by disbelief made You rise,
We comprise of all they can't size,
Passion not waste, heart unpack,
On that justification for it luck.

Hold way, speaks of I, not they,
As euphoric with fatal cannot play,
As wind I did hook, all it shook,
Only that can leave, flight took.

Liberty really not fills with sense,
Only releases us from influence,
Alongside You, I flout, above haze,
Intoxicated by only this embrace.

All I've seen was disease indeed,
Then freed to events that proceed,
With unseen perfectly aligned,
More than just eyes seek to find.

By all they do neglect, so direct,
In I packed that you can't detect,
It is a fact it was He, before me,
At a point of no return, then free.

There was simply nothing else,
Gone are trails past compels,
Once He did answer my call,
I desired nothing else at all.

Back I not turn, it's getting late,
My is mistake to call this faith,
Unneeded as silence did enroll,
In control as I exceed my role.

As all else here ceased to exist,
Hand in hand, by prayer I exist,
To mislead all along, not belong,
Too short is the day to prolong.

Taking phantoms of resistance,
As space transcends our fence,
From battles finished I now fade,
Dismantled is blindly portrayed.

Culminating blowing my mind,
Without fear much is still to find,
Expanding angles into so wide,
Yet for such I still picked a side.

By all I choose to confess, no less,
Uncomplicated becomes limitless,
Tearing surface is Your purpose,
Distinguish to diminish the mess.

Belonging to Him by my word,
Yet it is not one you ever heard,
Where I had to make a stand,
And on such You also depend.

By it live and die, to it I commit,
By it I meet that none can defeat,
Preserved at all cost, never lost,
By us made to mean the most.

Nothing good of they to make,
With all on stake, Lord I'll take,
Replaced by new I could not be,
I give myself up, for that is we.

Pounds chest as heart on pressed,
Under conviction lays that ever last,
Realize now then break new ground,
To Thee I go without turning around.

All they complicate, to deflate,
Left I flouting on a clean slate,
Trouble be not bigger then we,
You shred it all to only let me be.

Crystal clear I prefer to that stun,
Now avoiding all already done,
Breath regain, I'll make it today,
As I outrun all left in this decay.

When deceit comes as habit old,
Damned if to this I become sold,
I don't know what to do or say,
Nothing did ever work for they.

III

Instead of judgement to me,
You give just a little sympathy,
It was all I wanted, order tall,
I know You can wreck them all.

Out of battles that weak riddle,
Bringing back glint all belittle,
When with soul of it they fiddle,
When skinned, You are in the middle.

Frail they easily fracture, You caress,
Only here, innocence I can express,
As those left without any defense,
At You glance and Your love immense.

As your absolute law, I sought,
It came when so free of thought,
To by logic of my judgement nudge,
Is to meaning Your only dodge.

Must I forget the things I knew,
Just so to them I could be true,
So goodbye, this can never do,
Those as you, I meet a few.

To difficult myself I could tie,
Yet all hurtful I simple let die,
Spared of faith that can relate,
Time proved right my debate.

What I can't have, I don't need,
Without direction, You take lead,
I grieve message they not receive,
All deceive yet by You I still believe.

Giving up gift of their laughter,
For that comes all of that after,
Highly praised are flamboyant,
Cure for overdone, is their stunt.

Every promise broke, live for a joke,
I not choke but tongue in ideal soak,
When on incompetent dependent,
You attend and else nothing meant.

Else remain but a little fraction,
As mosaic became a distraction,
All that fade I cannot serenade,
Of something else I was made.

To I they come, that all undone,
Is not for the missionary man,
In some moment detrimental,
This fool turned sentimental.

Without hope in their faithless song,
Sarcastic in it become too strong,
Sympathy for that I can't find,
Yet I only mind for those so kind.

Clever a while seem these bums,
Then comes that otherwise sums,
By all thought to love, I not stoop,
Rest is trick You scoop I not dupe.

By solitude only keeping pride,
For us there was no other side,
When rules are meant to abuse,
No such we ever choose to use.

Else is shame, I can't take aim,
Puzzle of their fame, I blame,
Then out of hoax of a paradox,
All that I always was in I locks.

I read them, it is not my own,
I never needed such freedom,
As unchangeable cuts a tape,
And beyond it, none escape.

By vacuum taken out of loops,
That all else suddenly scoops,
Much offers Shakespeare's thought,
That God kill us for sport such is not.

Expressionless, before nameless,
Without thought, You to possess,
When I could not think, as instinct,
Self-respect is without a conflict.

Breaking a link, just not to think,
From that problems sink by drink,
Cruel company I wish not to keep,
By You I not slip by poison all sip.

Not watching those pinning hope,
On that was bound to but elope,
Bighting more then I could chow,
Yet you knew all I never knew.

Swiftly vanishing out of sight,
Burring all their reckless delight,
To only gift needed, here treated,
Selfless by such stood undefeated.

As cruelty pokes at this desire,
You and I only know if I'm a liar,
Yet I had that I must remember,
That to oblivious I not surrender.

I had that out of sight I can't let,
And they just needed to forget.
As by partial lead to obscurity,
Then made to feel Your security.

By raw deal none anything feel,
At our most fragile, to You real,
Only here solved, here resolved,
Only once You got involved.

Asking to advise as much decides,
In numb faces interest still resides,
Enslaves all that in their soul caves,
Always more of same it craves.

They will cancel everything out,
This is not what we are about,
I must have failed by that prevail,
I, You came to bail, when unwell.

Free, you give life back to me,
You return me I have to be,
Nor confide that I need to hide,
Although I tried, although I tried.

Again as once, comes forgiving,
Still living, not tired of believing,
Else's never take, ours not give,
Yet none by this word still live.

Beyond the edge of all my rage,
To great and mad making pledge,
Here of perfection I cannot speak,
With that never for pardon seek.

As gray comes in, unmistakable,
All but love surrender, taken,
Broken as their words spirit kill,
You as strength itself can conceal.

While following a lawless crowd,
I come to call on a thundercloud,
Wise open eyes, before the One,
How quickly undone is all done.

This love no longer of they spoke,
When by it You I come to evoke,
Of love concern I yearn to return,
Some never learn, all they burn.

Stays of eternal moment intent,
That wreckage made relevant,
False praise pain has caused,
Enclosed in that it proposed.

I flee from this shooting range,
Suspicious killers leaving stage,
Turning a page, or meet defeat,
That stays, was only true grit.

You had to deal with how I feel,
Blow tear I conceal, for that is real,
Useless is to try, none know why,
With no more or less than goodbye.

As of my trouble I make double,
Further I go then that stubble,
Stuck in a moment, feeling so old,
Without form soul could uphold.

Deeper can reach only so tender,
Of heart other is commander,
When love was gone, You come,
Forgone such conclusion undone.

In all my confidence and anxiety,
Unstuck only by wonder of Thee,
A child them can't complement,
Yet to You my intent all meant.

As it basks, falling are all masks,
Sinking is Venice, else heart asks,
As none are now with anyone,
That as else come, become gone.

Parting with excess as I confide,
All move aside, nowhere I hide,
When cruel demanded more,
Loves only reword I do restore.

As by true creed I do not bleed,
Nor treaty baseless sign indeed,
Lonely embraces this alliance,
When too many I try to balance.

Connecting surrounds continuity,
More splendid fills me with unity,
Isolated are that none penetrate,
Yet else was that we must state.

As my debate was out of date,
Else comes to completion initiate,
Taken of rails, envious of else,
I was not to fall with all us fails.

Making love but a losing game,
Such I followed, to only shame,
As but a fool made by this time,
He comes to I from it untwine.

As their face knows no remorse,
I know, as for I comes this force,
And only order His, the law be,
And on this let us here agree.

Inserted as cool or so expressive,
One without other, unimpressive,
Eternal touch else came to snatch,
For I never could budge that much.

There is no other way for I to be,
None meant to stand before me,
Is it luck with He I pass through?
To wounded heart by love renew.

As I know things I can't forgive,
You retrieve by that I must live,
When neglect this position deals,
Not a God amongst man reveals.

God He never made out of me,
Only that God wants us to be,
Before it my breath is not gone,
Love for all; then two turn to one.

While myself here becoming,
Only when I see Him coming,
Is it God that becomes a man,
So that man can be God again?

As through an egg, I know well,
Could not be killed by its shell,
Changing within, a human form,
As heaven drops only its norm.

Altered here becomes a route,
Finding that I can do without,
When in doubt comes Your arm,
Support so they I never harm.

Depreciating conviction of a day,
Found in but less traveled way,
From a hole in a culture, unrest,
Then beyond it all, by the best.

When I not notice the absurd,
When their ways image blurred,
Target locks, nothing else praise,
None else can disgrace or amaze.

None here we had to now defeat,
But cool remain in heat concrete,
I not burn this down, with a word,
Although thought to me occurred.

Repeating that I wish to convey,
Yet such to they I just can't say,
Not today, not to disturb so true,
With You it had something to do.

Free will You say, we do pursue,
Then responsible for that we do,
For that I do, was in Your name too,
Perfect by old when I seek new.

Tacky colorfulness, shallowness,
To such again not made to confess,
Where nothing stood confirmed,
You I concerned, to safety I lured.

I have a friend, name is wonder,
In full charge of all our blunder,
When near, the rest disappear,
I can never go too far from here.

I reached, besieged, then I again,
All I said, is same as it was then,
Renewed by stupendous I defend,
Final word understand, at the end.

Resolution to endure needs nerve,
By verve I serve, You I deserve,
As a tree none here ever shakes,
For it all the difference makes.

Root it unties, rapture does resize,
All that live and die here realize,
Origin that deeper went is mine,
I survive, another name to define.

Before it, fruit bitter to surrender,
By else this I need to remember,
When behind I needed not turn,
As for their reword I not yearn.

Out of tale narrow, high I come,
For ripe fruit I branch to the One,
In spring of existence I not fade,
My days of strife, precious made.

String tear of that early fade away,
Meant to in wind a while sway,
As weather shifty comes around,
Sentenced to hard hit the ground.

As some season so easily takes,
By chasing wind, lose their place,
Raid I evade, grasp not that breaks,
To all that I makes, not only takes.

By gentle breeze in sun I bathe,
By patience lifted from a shade,
By air that revives lingering I be,
With that further could see.

I die when to perfection I grow,
This by You I'm made to know,
Yet not made to here wither,
Nor for taking by else either.

Only I heal by this fight for weak,
That orders of meek here I seek,
Else I only came to forget now,
It was that I never knew anyhow.

Though none is according to I,
I struggle to understand why,
On their answers I can't rely,
Then given that I can't deny.

As those through we could see,
In this futility I did fear for me,
If a trend setter, then this better,
Another to me, really did matter.

That seemed as decision tough,
Is one about which today I laugh,
As big easy by glance does lance,
Taking intense out of significance.

IV

Walking me through as You do,
When there is nothing else to do,
None but, not changing my mind,
In deficiency, righteousness I find.

By importance added or subtracted,
Undistracted, joy conscience extracted,
It's enough, as ballad simple becomes,
Contradiction, stream of life overruns!

Overcast a sense molded events dents,
Side effects on this path death reinvents,
Through the gates You offer a pass,
Here bigger indeed when I stood for us.

On none impose as all in circle goes,
Love only knows that heart follows,
For that nothing says in many ways,
For a stare that drifters sail sways.

When my ship leads me astray,
Yet it's hard to message convey,
Tired of the game all do portray,
That unsound leaves I in delay.

Sliding atop essence prolonged,
Anticipating that to it belonged,
By a giant kept afloat all despite,
Immense is stillness of His flight.

None but you do break through,
You knew me and I knew You,
That noise silences with I pair,
Living somewhere in my stare.

I not regret moments of this life,
We pierce time that brought strife,
Disclosed in eyes that come alive,
Lasting as I, to the end never arrive.

For the right, for only I had to be,
Just could not with them agree,
For but decency hails the swells,
By this obligation to ourselves!

Stuffed this venue taken in a blink,
As to it link by a flash does sink,
To redefine meaning pulls pause,
Out by a nose, course you propose.

To nothing else making a claim,
Then You take aim, we're the same,
Brought to words that life restore,
And there was nothing more.

Without fancy to reprimand,
That I do is mend, transcend,
While misjudged by these bots,
With Gods I've here trade shots.

There is truth most can't handle,
Coming to instance dismantle,
In it loves award is only I afford,
In it is death, or truth restored.

What excuse, abuse did inflate?
In all imbalance failing to relate,
By some pride here predefined,
That us only to version ours tied.

Agitated by that I does bother,
Instead delicate I need be rather,
Left in spot content as defined,
Here stud perfectly underlined.

Letting I not complicate that ends,
Taking away all chains I strands,
By their nerve, I can't all observe,
By this verve, I got that I deserve.

As I become that everything feels,
You are a part that best conceals,
While in all so small I do enroll,
You not forgot to bring back all.

Just to come upon the other side,
And see our truth so often lied,
In the face of absurd, I You hide,
Constructing castles of other kind.

My heart expending contract,
When indeed there is no pact,
I hear tomorrow we may not exist,
By Your hand such is dismissed.

Turning the page, I cease to resist,
When Your peace on I is released,
Vanishes uncertainty, this defeat,
Penetrates deep delivery, a creed.

As this dampness I had to attend,
You are patience that did amend,
Beyond definition, mesmerized,
Spanning to that cannot be sized.

What it means is that mine is His,
Mix not spills but defeats outlives,
So simply, winning of course,
Where I chose, love yours.

I can't part, leading from a start,
All along to that I belong depart,
Unnatural is to fit other norm,
Within, outline to which born.

Impression You left I can't declare,
As this feeling that can't compare,
Let's guess again, what it meant,
You are the only hand competent.

Explained partition to now erase,
All quick to trick, chase, replace,
Where I become so consumed,
By all expected, by all assumed.

In the end, truth is all I can afford,
By all ignored, by He so adored,
Numb, then all becomes undone,
Outdone is all, made to be gone.

Delivering undone, so discrete,
Spreading in as only so sweet,
Fueling cells that by You expand,
To amend for I needed to mend.

Love, death, by strange engaged,
Calling, when nothing was staged,
Remaining with mine, all to align,
Strong enough giving I a sign.

As one another we become,
Yet meaning remains but one,
Where is now, if not in me,
The voice of He that let all be.

Letting go of all other perception,
As He stretches in all direction,
Leaving but pledge of acceptance,
Relevance only in this is sentence.

As I turn from all I does bind,
Him I find that can't be denied,
Nothing I defines, He, in genes,
As belief that nothing is as it seems.

V

That I not approve, You understand,
Then suddenly I'm beyond a bend,
Some essence reveals a source,
That suddenly evens all scores.

No longer any but Thee, I follow,
That on sorrow only does wallow,
All here today, gone tomorrow,
Certain only as deep You hollow.

Deep looks space to my ravine,
Then to my darkness, jumps in,
Now in it feeling I only exist,
On none but this I can insist.

Alliance comes, written above,
On else not to waste this love,
Else despite by this I still exist,
Of all I missed I now consist.

You I here needed not change,
By it solitude feels not strange,
You not spar with who we are,
Just not letting me go too far.

Taken entire, as else do expire,
Any other answer made I a liar,
Untangling likeness involuntary,
As exhausted, diverts to contrary.

When all they I only do distract,
By it we crash or now retract,
Come to know those I must avoid,
Or become a part of their void.

When all world needs to undo,
Only that is true is me and You,
Closed out show became a trend,
Yet beyond it with You I expand.

Through long lost, to I now sling,
Left in nothing but wondering,
I skip ahead to most imminent,
Whom death cannot reinvent.

Sucked out of a sphere, I embrace,
Just in case, it leaves without trace,
All behind, by shifting shade made,
Shots with all to trade, here did fade.

Straight ahead, to that I commit,
From wrong love it does split,
Dividing I from such demise,
So that us to another better ties.

Day dream reality but out wills,
As meteor kills, feeling false steals,
Separating parts, yet not obscures,
Assures of only that endures.

Revealed that is so well concealed,
Stirred by bondless, soul fulfilled,
Here infringed on our little leap,
Silenced by an ocean I can keep.

By deed speaks, to eternal strings,
From dreams all missing brings,
Mountain of regret in I to flat,
You are safety net I came to get.

As river such comes to redefine,
By divine taken out of time,
Bears down a sky, loss I'll deny,
When I try to understand why.

Having that I must leave behind,
The day gray, other does unhide,
That none beat before I stood,
All crude suddenly to smooth.

Moving beyond those borders,
For I not broke any of Your orders,
Filling void when in such indecision,
When too much creates a definition.

Made strong as for nothing I long,
Nothing but this to I did belong,
Once given that I can never spent,
Here I know what content meant.

Forgetting all us did neglect,
All decked, as we here connect,
Lost I lived, nothing stayed true,
Then there was all that You do.

Empty chambers fills this realm,
Mortals it lives to overwhelm,
Prior all with but heaviness fills,
It kills by how farfetched feels.

What we lose, us can't bruise,
Of their blues me You not accuse,
Caught in soft, reading its clues,
When vital I choose, is not of use.

My trembling in defeat redeem,
Some other, relevant is theme,
As before I raised comes a storm,
Takes my uniform, a new norm.

Watchful eye pulls as by rope,
Leans light by that I still cope,
In effortless glimmer I do melt,
By grace whose ideal solid felt.

In air a river flows, a secret plot,
Taking by only holy in thought,
Of it speaks street lit by a moon,
All that in tune are to meet soon.

As He rises by that heart realizes,
Fingers stretch that eyes not sizes,
Showing more than moment seeks,
As in between all, silence speaks.

He thought this I survive ought,
Caught by that I could plan not,
When lured to that all blurred,
Sided with that not endured.

Chances are, we come enraged,
By staged, that all rearranged,
One refection stood unchanged,
Without circumstance, engaged.

Chances are we'll wake wide eyed,
Rinsed of devotions, once applied,
Reclaimed, to other star combined,
By situation another entwined.

In essence, to I bearing resemblance,
Yet in my absence appears presence,
In it sentence, as cradle of conclusion,
Intrusion, when guided by illusion.

Something I can feel as You spill,
Bound not to cruel fulfill a thrill,
By cleansing grace, when all bent,
Back to I grand the only intent.

Derived to unclog wrong infusion,
That seemed for love substitution,
We cross paths, moved by an ocean,
Brushed by wisdom in its devotion.

In The End

In stream conceived, well received,
Or in something else we believed?
Shaking shackles, to which tied,
Thrusting above, beyond a tide.

Chances are we only here find,
Hidden from time, lives inside,
In the end separating the two,
In the end it was just about You.

Only true, to here ever pursue,
For nothing else I ever wanted to,
In ideal others deal, I not subside,
When Your tide offers me a ride.

Remarkable to I here is assigned,
Only free with endless combine,
Essence of the soul, to implant,
Replacing need with all I want.

You knew when I was true, again,
By invisible road lead to heaven,
As before me comes all I got,
Aware of our every thought.

When world was not enough,
When I'd choke if out I not cough,
I walked on the trail to extreme,
To find realm I deem supreme.

In conflict trance lost is sense,
State dense, wrecks immense,
Nonphysical, friendly, heart sees,
In a way I belong to only this.

There unconstrained, there free,
From mistakes of you and me,
Ancient code holding in sight,
Sure of more than mad hold as right.

As in silence comes all thought,
By all I've got, moved from a spot,
From a crowd sorrow swallowed,
By another footstep we borrowed.

That is us, we forgot to mention,
Feeling, beyond comprehension,
Genetic material, was never we,
As beneath it is but a mystery.

On an empty road He to engage,
How do I now this gift exchange?
Bearing before this stand grand,
And love that I don't understand.

As that none top, before I did stop,
All behind drop but a trail of hope,
What remains of all that I knew,
Elsewhere flows, inside a clue.

Transformation ties to an incline,
Lonely vessel with a sea combine,
Else as past life behind does fade,
Hard to soft made in a fair trade.

Choking by that my sail instills,
As His wings air to them breathes,
Heading straight is peaceful flow,
To that loved me and let me go.

Distance disappears, on clouds trail,
Above rooftops fingertips unveil,
When so frail, way seems defeated,
Away from prolific roar of conceited.

All I did compel as a cosmic swell,
Whispers a wind its cosmic spell,
While none of it here can ever tell,
Indeed, it seem as fisherman's tale.

What defies us, I guess I did miss,
This sheltering breeze, puts to ease,
Kept in cell without reason to repent,
As haze that flouts, I complement.

Before its face, all stood resized,
By all I never realized, surprised,
Saved, from those tides I strayed,
By You I evade, still unafraid.

Aware, here dies a philistine,
All caught in such stage decline,
Polite yet still in manner unruly,
And then I, that yours was truly.

In moment too long, rise or fall,
Devious gambler made of us all,
Of wanting more, He knows well,
What it meant, I am here to tell.

Possessiveness all to transcend,
By how indeed I, You defend,
When I just could not let go,
He did come to let me know.

I could have lived this end,
If such by reason I did defend,
Yet brave enough to attend,
Brave to end now understand.

Not a man, yet most humane,
When all drain, You are the rain,
Allow me to from all curt revert,
My God knows where we hurt.

When to be sharp and when easy,
Here when by most made dizzy,
Marking a spot, all crosses between,
Making I came on other side clean.

As heaven did breach, I to stitch,
To this torn heart, within reach,
I once bridged this huge gap,
That made false yearning stop.

II

When running after that I can't get,
Becomes a sure way to find regret,
Incompetence theirs pins on me,
Then my will, soul was not free.

Joy is when again heart I regain,
Setting high in the sky its lane,
You let me out of their little net,
Laying before I path solemn, flat.

Who lives and not here is chosen,
I only did pose in routine frozen,
I also part of a departing mission,
That never asked for permission.

Utterly limited by our inability,
Yet we thought to here be free,
From this rescue I indeed need,
In silence unspoken comes creed.

Here and there, it is everywhere,
Out of a layer, filled with care,
When despite my tries, end I ties,
You rise, that my demise rectifies.

It well knows our weaknesses,
Erase, backed from that is less,
Let it be this will, then all I feel,
By God in me, all I did conceal.

This, to unbinds me from abyss,
In it more we love, more we miss,
Loved, You came to let me know,
Dream maker did not let me go.

Of interest is that we could do,
If same man and God pursue,
What I observe does unnerve,
Then verve, I serve to deserve.

Nature that to forever does run,
Protected by the one or undone?
Truth by else, flees as that alter,
To identify that does not falter.

People, as shadows I once knew,
With all they just had to do,
Unmistaken in this little scope,
In another, only remains hope.

On but some fad not to work hard,
By this living God I come to nod,
Bigger then I rather make report,
Before its court I need not retort.

As in this that once was space,
Lives that none indeed escapes,
Who it belongs to, all and none,
Suddenly stem, all to sum.

Survivor of occupations many,
Only to come to that is only we,
Taking away all that is cruel,
By You, still lives my only rule.

As if untouched, same again,
Fear we cannot name is pain,
There is no authority I serve,
By kindness, such you deserve.

In the end, something is more,
Impossible to ignore,
More then everlasting debate,
None so great, in state of faith.

When for else becomes too late,
Out of date, preserved did relate,
It gives all or it takes it all away,
By it I see dawning of a new day.

Unassigned to shape, a soul,
Tall as the sky, all to console,
Extending cross all do bend,
Only that is in full command.

Story complete, us did not defeat,
Here by a smile death I do meet,
Running through miserable in I,
Morbid notion that to I does tie.

In world bound to self-distract,
You come to undermine a fact,
Impact deduct that fooled me,
Yours truly, despising unruly.

Negative positive then compels,
When all repels, that heart trails,
Two wrongs not make it right,
By this delight I not need fight.

In retrospect a fact, a sensation,
Suddenly taking the complication,
Reshuffling stars to new formation,
In a new day, another expectation.

When triviality cuts as a knife,
You come to lift me out of strife,
Caught in manifest fury to fend,
Letting blamed story reinvent.

Body fumes condition endures,
Imprint every day blood steers,
Overwriting all that is obscene,
When captured by it I've been.

As restless yet again misfired,
Shaken from flat out expired,
As all my sensation, intension,
Inspired only apprehension.

Desperate feast on that I seek,
That time to turn the other cheek,
Wounded soul stiff you kissed,
Body given not to be deceased.

Teaching lessons, bigger then rife,
Perhaps love comes in a next life,
Just ahead, victory speaks its creed,
That is pieced out of but defeat.

That not leaves me here to deter,
Displeased in this stir of unsure,
Caught in a moment of torment,
Then spills bareness, it all meant.

Thought gone yet by You I prevail,
To frail my poise entail the vail,
Swiftly slip to covers of tomorrow,
To explore only glory, I can follow.

Coming clean, in feeling yet unseen,
At once taken where I've never been,
I never felt as this while You engage,
Hidden in this gift I can't exchange.

Arriving to grace we all misplaced,
With untraced that I embraced,
You, I somehow do see through,
What You do, becomes me too.

Independent of pains intension,
By which foul becomes ration,
Hoping I learn, not just suffer,
There is more we had to offer.

III

As a ghost escapes the bottle,
I take my hand off a throttle,
When all throws out of sync,
To distinct create a link.

I'd promote that I can't better,
Yet no such I could find matter,
Then You, here I did require,
If I was to indeed admire.

I wanted consciousness this,
By it all this I easily dismiss,
Taking away all hocus pocus,
As on unknown, eyes I focus.

When by world I was phased,
By He I come to be amazed,
None this could never subdue,
When I was true, I was You.

Here telling me it's time to go,
This by now I should know,
By it, so easily I choose instead,
Escaping fad that turns mad.

When by them proper I'm not,
For other world I here fought,
Some inclined faith I do meet,
And others may by it be hit.

He generates or disintegrates?
For that relate, patiently awaits,
At its gates, utterly overwhelms,
That overcomes is taking helms.

Some are given feet that stick,
Or here ends your winning streak?
I did endure, I kicked false lure,
In waters these, none are sure.

Alive I arrive, I becomes of this,
Holding for that magnificent is,
Wishing I could tell you more,
Of this colossus, without a roar.

Most prominent in its alliance,
In defiance, more then science,
Breaking all to but spark inner,
That in eyes lights a glimmer.

Blowing my castles in the sand,
Yet without intend to I offend,
Without my angel, love grand,¹
When missing you, I can't stand.

Without you as prize, I'd not size,
All that not dies by their little lies,
When by arrogant, blind advised,
By He disguised, else are oversized.

When crazy, You keep my sanity,
Not guilty for keeping my reality,
Made to love, in her I only believe,
This is the only way I could live.

You I welcome, I stand unafraid,
To be with she, I'll make a trade,
For I just can't feel another touch,
For nothing could meant as much.

Yet left here with that kill for sport,
Those that of love are capable not,
For story mine was still unfinished,
Only mad days fire extinguished.

As the site begins to bites my eyes,
In dire of a surprise as You up rise,
As if wanted more dead then alive,
For impossible I thrive, to You I arrive.

I, passing not by, only my double,
A shadow that get me into trouble,
Make room and rise from under,
I never ate with fork of another.

One I can't deny, nor know why,
When out of time You wanted I,
Separated, sets in a different still,
Transformed now to only one will.

Destroying pulp made to a winner,
Yet for such becomes but a sinner,
Exhale the doom us did consume,
Indeed, by all we come to assume.

While no force can transpose as this,
Wondering of that the One capable is,
How reprisal theirs to He compares?
Of price dead man pays, I spares.

Of striking, without fighting to tell,
Just by story that more did compel,
Love is Yours, when put on a limb,
And else made but stranger of Him.

Tearing all heavier then this air,
That here so bare I do declare,
Yet all that with illusion toys,
Carrying for such an invoice.

Grief of wrong trust I surrender,
Just as I remember, love tender,
I learn to loose and not bruise,
Arriving to the time, we choose.

Could we be more then just we?
Reincarnated, everywhere You I see,
All wish to lead, yet all is a fraction,
Of that here is brought into action.

Bringing back a child to its stride,
I see that angel sees, wide eyed,
Leaving I in this look of phased,
As big, small promptly replaced.

Pretending to be in middle of all,
Yet their universe was too small,
Assembled, I look in fascination,
Urgently resolving complication.

Again in stride with wide tide,
Evaporating all, else implied,
For that not cares to compare,
To this vacuum I owe I stare.

All in this place, You replaced,
As this watery air at I gazed,
Amazed at strength none dent,
Extension unspent to I grant.

In time out, ending a draught,
Without a bout, ending doubt,
To amaze outer resentment,
Under it intent else meant.

Saving love, they turn to shame,
Once I open up, perfect is aim,
Moving that slow do remain,
Keep combination none attain.

In secret, other bond I did own,
That by move turned to a pawn,
In next, king it checked,
Another I tracked atop stacked.

Upon me, in this catastrophe,
As from it I do flee with a glee,
Not to condemn here are born,
But on this mess I blow a horn.

So behold, when all did unnerve,
Only speak of that we do deserve,
Reason I do last, I trust, is verve,
Insisting on all I must preserve.

¹ Reference to the book She

Duty to Thee

Takes to easy, ache of tiring drill,
Elixir revives, life with magic fill,
It's I alone that here does choose,
To Him with others not confuse.

Once I had God, it was enough,
Taken out of a guff, out of rough,
As You mesh, minus turn to plus,
World it crashed as made of glass.

As only One can be the master,
That is to lead I from a disaster,
Of love it only tells, else derails,
If not be enough, it not compels.

Not of this world, the Book spells,
All it takes is part state mad tells,
In jealous, weak I'm found gear,
Yet not made to endear life of fear.

Giving not that I want to give,
This in my choice, I You receive,
Beloved principle here I barred,
And turned life to that's arid.

I did wish for more then I have,
Such made a slave, misbehave,
By conflict real, comes His clue,
You I see through and through.

Never again I'll act in their play,
All here sway by color of a day,
I wish not hear that they say,
Then You all my focus convey.

My situation picture did smudge,
Appears a Judge, beyond large,
Here for I, as I'm here for they,
When cruel I dare, that all may.

When again, painfully aware,
Before He my will I do declare,
And it was done, we wore One,
No longer to pursue the gone.

Diversion in me is behind me,
Left with memory that made I free,
Out of fraction of a distraction,
When obstruction is my function.

By arrangement that I buried,
Unaware of where us carried,
Stuck on gone, yet not alone,
In I sown, You overthrown.

When heart I bare, You care,
When all's snare, You declare,
As enters the debate that is faith,
That dominate all else separate.

II

Protected from ways untrue,
As if here christened by You,
Forever I'll try to You instill,
Secret passage out to unseal.

Mad trend ends by His hand,
Yet heavens truth all offend,
By jolt that puts all to a halt,
Out of I taking not my fault.

To none by all here I confess,
Only You all distress do caress,
Passion when I was so honest,
In my chest to nest that is best.

Amid this closeness that lures,
And those that nothing stirs,
To sides to align, squeeze time,
Leaving drops rising to sublime.

My confession with He combined,
Stripped from oceans of denial,
From afar directs, without a fault,
Moment tracing underlined result.

Energy that from misery set free,
Promise made instantaneously,
Promise I come to love all thee,
As one with He this world I see.

Eyes Wide Open

Egotistic youth comes resolved,
In problem of another involved,
Tipsy I stoop on a falling limb,
Then serene, when all look dim.

Storm from my heart to clear,
False effect we create to endear,
Turning to victory my defeat,
Once with He I did here meet.

So slim, all walls in between,
Gates concealed, I have seen,
By this will, I come to yield,
Then through invisible shield.

My wondering eyes do pierce,
He nears and fear disappears,
Grand stood in full command,
Compassion none comprehend.

Before I, cherishing right to let be,
Before I, death, life shade, a glee,
Before I, seasons reorders a blink,
Before I, beyond all this I do think.

Taking I back to that did endure,
When I stood a bit less then sure,
Still scanning over the horizon,
For presence some that all ties in.

As dust settles, remains that matters,
Planets set on its platters, scatters,
Distance temples hidden resembles,
Wrong that trembles, disassembles.

Bullet proof not, death unstraps,
Further now expand or but collapse,
A law of the universe before I stops,
By my gasp, my spine it enwraps.

All part of breathing organism vast,
Looking to entrust that I know must,
Enlarged by elements of days past,
By this wind I'm free, from a cast.

From but a painter of our blues,
In ignorance it found an excuse,
As with hush through I brush,
With so fine, when out I do lash.

By all things I choose to confuse,
When by all made to be of no use,
Presence as thief no trace leaves,
By He, disbelief rolls off sleeves.

If I not knew He that amends,
My life would be in their hands,
As prolonged gaze transcends now,
By what we can and cannot allow.

When the answers I did strand,
Concealed in question You attend,
When dragging steps of torment,
When nothing, You everything meant.

That by a switch I so overpowered,
By appointment unexpected devoured,
By privilege, suddenly upended,
Against it, I could've not defended.

Without a pattern, it seems strange,
Yet always here, within our range,
When that us compels, fails, derails,
Angel I've made of someone else.

When short lives happiness we sip,
While still inside the skin of sheep,
When my stature burn does keep,
By Your rule man left here to weep.

Then by Your water, made to know,
Here I You caught, then let go,
As faith leaves but pages bare,
You tear all that never did care.

I clutch and hold to all yet unsaid,
In words us mend and not spend,
For it's not how world made I ill,
But only how You makes I feel.

I had that is true, that can endure,
In this process, patience this pure,
It only constant is, instant bliss,
With this, meaning is Your peace.

II

So stay alive, never as then,
In this life now is never again,
Danger of false fancy undone,
Turning to where I just began.

I must abandon, else transcend,
By it, unable to now feel repent,
All doubt mine freedom trails,
Whose maps I hold above all else.

As a wind that can't be stopped,
Only by love opt, else is dropped,
Indeed, none here can all this hold,
Fitted only its wings to unfold.

Free to only speak in part,
For instant, You held my heart,
It's all right, limitless life unveils,
All shocking, we learn ourselves.

As time stops, stretching space,
Your grace, higher road lays,
Grip, when I on a moment trips,
Slips all but that in I still sleeps.

All You replace, concave enterprise,
Beneath pillow hiding its surprise,
Cosmic craving in I basin carves,
Nested in the scope of the stars.

You are there, in space immense,
All in my trance, pierces a glance,
Smiling above, existence some,
Through I runs for it still undone.

Unassuming travel to such retreat,
By sluggish thought distance keep,
Then that can't be replaced by anyone,
Comes from other side of the sun.

When I kept revolving as a bolt,
When of engine a slot, I caught,
You leave I with other final result,
To in reverse spin, You all halt.

When I hurled, many concerned,
Not anxious to conquer a world,
A thought flies, my soul to ease,
All is this, when none can please.

By this last call I choose to enroll,
This win is defeat, feat a downfall,
By terms else long ago forsakes,
He I takes from disease, the aches.

As old at least not often wrongs,
He knows, who to who belongs,
I recognized cruel in their farce,
I was that with forbidden spars.

I never adapt popular rhymes,
That dignifies only their crimes,
Without care, that I but spokes,
Biting bait set on preset hooks.

Spongy youth adopts any truth,
Yet here not good enough I boot,
For still mature else tired make,
From them today, nothing take.

As in the end I just had to forgo,
That not forgo, nowhere do go,
Losing, yet it feels as winning,
To revolution another leaning.

III

That most do amuse, I'll confuse,
Here I survive all in their abuse,
Nemesis here swift to decease,
That little killers did release.

Hypocrites I find in great state,
Made to destroy, not to create,
You not let this become my faith,
I need differentiate, not imitate.

Saved for I ignore of war a call,
In disgraceful rivalry not enroll,
As if here only to trial sustain,
And another way now explain.

All that I that true had to do,
Is distinguish between me and you,
Consumed by thought us aligns,
By it all ties to intrinsic designs.

A road few traveled, inspired,
Seems as the only I've admired,
Flirting with despairs imitation,
To a wind sending pretension.

Into a sky firing of truth flare,
Reflection in I You do declare,
Lives still here in a declaration,
Gazes unaltered indication.

As I undo realities tight grip,
From bite its concrete I slip,
Opt, not to adopt the intension,
When we lose, we do question.

Startled by their social disease,
Too fast to freeze on but this,
To assess intension immense,
Spares of snares, dims defense.

Shaken from design, emulsified,
Rectified, only by it identified,
Here I bare sense, bears course,
The only distant from remorse.

Precious life, separate, undue,
For this, time before, I knew,
Hard was to I anything append,
Hard to please when comes grand.

As a jaw drops to wonder hide,
Coming is One on that I relied,
As all those tricks I it off flicks,
For big as this, my heart seeks!

Guzzle I take of the puzzle,
Else is just failing to bedazzle,
Bringing me back into now,
And plow all it can't in allow.

I not see it coming, perfect form,
That sets on I a different norm,
Beheads distraction, it feels as so,
Spreading to a smile as on we go.

Where I not managed to reach yet,
By Your will, I find another intent,
Breathing with relief compliment,
I transcend, by that heaven sent.

Unshuffled

Consumed and mixed in all this,
While nears that not all endears,
Uncertain in a story two sided,
Until time all clears, undecided.

Situation did evict a convict,
You made sure it I not depict,
Taking I from a sudden charge,
As I embark on that is so large.

For all that then I can't explain,
Refrain, someday does contain,
Dead man walks, I can't deny,
Though I do try, all seems a lie.

For love not found a reason why,
Soul of other needing to reply,
Shuffled into impossible schemes,
Believing not dreams extremes.

As pretensions flirted with despair,
Hidden presence snare did declare,
Confused enough to bring true me,
That I see and like, never did agree.

On recovery I only had depended,
Of You such I once demanded,
Then in a blink all was apparent,
Then by You made transparent.

When elect all come to neglect,
Reversing the effect, will direct,
Love not ends, it but transcends,
Only gentleness it demands.

As pillow my body swallows,
As skies rim suddenly hollows,
As I freeze eyes on it, You plunge,
Squeezing inside I as if a sponge.

As force disarms yet not harms,
That my soul somehow alarms,
Spellbound by all that He gives,
In stare appears that forever lives.

Time, space, fitting to you and I,
Eternal as the sky, to I does fly,
Arriving to that I need not define,
As we entwine, everything is mine.

The sky real, path does hollow,
It that lesser man it did swallow,
Nothing missing, when I had You,
This no one else could ever do.

None can see that is more free,
Nor here forever allowed to be,
Here looking for better than me,
Only such could see, that is He.

Leaving in tacked bits of belief,
That could bring needed relief,
Constant stream, stretching on,
By none stopped, already gone.

Quiet as I go past those docked,
Converged to that simply rocked,
By this hit taking my sentence,
Wanting for that holds a glance.

II

Abstinence here He defends,
On stranded it not depends,
All we know is drop in the rain,
Refrain when I can't explain.

Beheaded by diversions new low,
Moving fast when I ought to be slow,
That none overthrow, You I know,
Only You can show how all blow.

More then before, of this sure,
For this shock made to endure,
Heart resurrected, by all learned,
Now for all else here concerned.

Not expecting their little reword,
Nor ask for more then I can hold,
As too quick all fit to a snare,
Then all I do grasp, all declare.

By little part wishing to be free,
You are me, when I was not me,
Here You exists in my absence,
Hiding of innocent abundance.

All obvious enough is foreseen,
In future or past mine I've been?
Love and leave them as they are,
That could never take us as far.

Taken by bonding of every part,
Through crack straight to a heart,
On an albatross's back, unbound,
Absorbs squads defining sound.

Drown out of my own mistakes,
Aches, foolish thought forsakes,
Savior, spitting my bitter flavor,
Leaves I gelling in but its favor.

I can say, man are frail in a way,
They do so sway and God betray,
Yet still in moments we may,
Be more then we, just as They.

As smoke clears, here resolved,
Once in my heat I dissolved,
Then invader become defender,
All center as soon as You enter.

All to blast when none I trust,
Yet in you now I simply must,
Sinking beneath with swiftness,
Where all suddenly we confess.

Punching holes in my presence,
Without solidity, floats relevance,
Softness such, to it I need to go,
Gently pulling I towards a glow.

I've waited to be reinvented,
Then all rented, you collected,
Believer that I understands,
My life is in Reliever hands.

As those who found their course,
Not giving meaning but its force,
With remorse, this pain mine,
Source does entwine His Design.

III

Hardships of discovery, I find,
To misbehaved child assigned,
Only while green can it be bend,
When intent in all directions went.

When all served I can't swallow,
Yet indeed easier is to but follow,
Too much was by rest here said,
Careless then of where it all lead.

In emotion without any caution,
Dwelling in uproar of my ocean,
Yet little of it something meant,
When thought by Lord is sent.

Grave man You find without guide,
Here to divide, swiftly pick a side,
Rules are still rules we hold inside,
By them, here eternally tied.

Death to engage, setting a stage,
For world I may not rearrange,
Steps I take, to their path bind,
Only to find, it was so confined.

By that I must believe, I grieve,
Then You made me by it live,
What I wish keep, is so deep,
To another time, here I skip.

As distractions that here reside,
You could swiftly move aside,
While still not opt to mad adopt,
Where all they made is dropped.

As if bored of rage that all wrecks,
Misery intercept that upon all stacks,
When time vague around wheels,
Nor meaning of a moment seals.

Someday, someone may decrypt,
And before us strip a holly script,
All this You can so well define,
For all here comes their time.

In face of denial, strange repent,
Immaculate transcends all it meant,
That before they we must conceal,
Was real enough to only He reveal.

When pain theirs is no longer mine,
Speckle of divine to page You apply,
When looking for but better rhyme,
Upon which higher we could climb.

Mounting I atop, above fog this,
Heat dusty brought but to dismiss,
Rainy cloud, must I wonder why,
Meant most to those left to dry?

For a desert rose finding a shade,
Made of pollen that does not fade,
In spring of my life this softness,
That with such relief is I to bless.

There I stud, moment prolong,
Clear I know to that I belong,
Now this place with each day,
For us becomes too small to play.

By He, Reflection of She

Wish, your gentle love did miss,
Of peace a glimpse, more than this,
When all flee yet I was not a bird,
Love that I lured, by she I heard.

By some decision, the recognition,
Placed on I invisible distinction,
I'll rebel against and legit ignore,
Unrest mine always needed more.

As He digs into that was my core,
By you I am here just spoken for,
Promise to kept of that must be,
By only that you meant to me.

Only is testament of your verve,
When nothing else I could serve,
Never too far away from here,
Where only your voice is clear.

Immorality, I again here observed,
Your love I served, not undeserved,
By undeniable, separated by refrain,
Never as then, yet again, the reign.

Only to be how I have to be,
Through He, I only see true me,
As for flash entire, space fills,
Suddenly all the rest less seems.

By scattered ties to hidden inside,
As it arrived, of nothing deprived,
Finding part real that seals a deal,
Situation was not to I from I steal.

No matter what, as it be ought,
Glory remains in lovers thought,
Beneath that we sought is what,
Endless story that I here brought.

Part does live and part did die,
While each day racing to the sky,
On that I rely only here is pieced,
Only remains that can be missed.

She thought me how to survive,
For the same you and I strive,
By it I only live, not swallowed,
I knew the rules, you I followed.

We wore the same, you I've got,
Without time for different thought,
Immensity lives in its ancient code,
Translated, lighter made a load.

Of one truth resident but relates,
Finality deceive everlasting debates,
All this through, I win with you,
Instant favorite is moment true.

Becoming my girl for everywhere,
I can only declare, that you swear,
All was always only about you,
That in another I tried to pursue.

Yet story mine else only annoyed,
Else it bored; it they look to avoid,
With that to soul you once stich,
For them was simply out of reach.

For I can't forget that did matter,
In search for you, world is better,
I did live, yet such love deceives,
Yet the world in this not believes.

When some love here I just blast,
And arrive to be lost in a contrast,
Soul food, heart of illusion sips,
Nonsense drops from our lips.

Through windmills of dreams,
Reflecting that but only seems,
Just as she, now I here grieves,
By that heart falsely perceives.

Messing up but some easy task,
When for only love we do ask,
How will I recognize your face?
As some evidence I can't replace.

While I was that nowhere goes,
So discrete, its laws to propose,
By that expired once distracted,
Contracted, all they constructed.

Irrelevance made a swift appeal,
Yet to it resemblance does peel,
Towards that knows only pain,
Sense presence keeps in refrain.

Perhaps my mind ideas stores,
Perfection Yours, still adores,
I, no more then here I mention,
Then I was without a question.

II

I guess I wanted to lose my mind,
Then with He I come combined,
Not how it begins but how it ends,
That He to me grants, here lends.

Her only deep and honest passed,
And else becomes turned to dust,
So when I just lived asking when,
I got to see what happens then.

All I ask of I is to never let go,
When her to me You did show,
Water in my veins turn to wine,
Once here we come to entwine.

From it drunk, then Your order,
That wine turns back to water,
Canon of compassion to release,
And my restless heart put to ease.

To that too much love, You run,
On I drop this tone of a plan,
By that I span, into only One,
Else simple turning into none.

If pride precious wit not deceives,
True reason lives, it such forgives,
Yet only harsh and unrestrained,
Before He ought to stand afraid.

By all strength to here replenish,
Becomes only thing I can cherish,
With one thing, not all does end,
You blend, obedient I understand.

Because I wanted your secret art,
Of its higher integrity I was part,
By no other cause is that on goes,
That I'd as fact come to propose.

Taking away our little ways,
Only leads that such conveys,
Doubt was tribute I contribute,
When He came to senses acute.

Beyond prism of all our reason,
Interdependent is an organism,
From abrasive redirecting course,
And all in flash erases, this force.

Then there is so heavy and fast,
It blasts, to I passed that be must,
To no other but His wish fulfill,
I instill, to only His will reveal.

To that other conscience keeps,
When precious pity ours it reaps,
When I was tied in ghostly knot,
That only Lord through sought.

When brittle as old; His reword,
All its wisdom I was fit to hold,
To this mold, unknown in bold,
For none to say, they're not told.

To my revelation, You respond,
Forming an unbreakable bond,
Finally, free, of silence so fond,
By it I needed not to respond.

When to less I cannot confess,
Brought to life that I can't express,
Next to a prayer I not disappear,
Voicing a wish, we needed to hear.

Modest surely the rest must pass,
Through inevitable, invisible overruns,
Of two in me now there was one,
None exceed that's yet to come.

Some smiled on the river wild,
Yet I preferred Your tide mild,
Done, in water dipped, I become,
To You I come that I not overrun.

In it all is still She, guiding me,
She addresses this force as He,
As at immense here I glanced,
Impenetrable it decompressed.

References to my book She

God Is Alive

As rule goes, that all knows,
Good for us only to propose,
Made to nod to this method,
For indeed it's made by God.

Giving pass through my night,
All else despite, it is our right,
Blurring fixation that mistreats,
Entire story a moment past fits.

As this cloud washes a stain,
And leaves that must remain,
When by times made unsure,
Clips a slur yet by You I endure.

All adversaries here I forgive,
More to give, by it forever live,
Untied from collective, time I exit,
When all seems to be in transit.

From all they need steal, I conceal,
When all unfulfilled is just as real,
Becoming this part uncaught,
That on rails stopped can be not.

To uncharted territory, other plot,
Something I got and I've got not,
Creators grace, release to transfix,
As temporary fix, becomes a jinx.

Fleeing soul this gentleness feels,
Collecting as bees sweet its ideals,
Stretching across but love to keep,
Into this I wish my palette dip.

Paying attention to my confession,
Perfection some we do mention,
That I call pushes doors to a soul,
Silent before me, He becomes all.

Transparent as air, unsealed come,
Between here and there, you span,
Something is out there, as faith,
As I let go of facts that us separate.

Amidst my mess turned to colorless,
As pure energy through I did pass,
Intuition to reinvent, by a collision,
Holing a vision to the same mission.

Of some ancient state still made,
That shade comes to degrade,
I could distinguish Your fire,
Where begins that never expire.

Where a dream looks to be dead,
When by others we are misled,
I can't resist that remains unheard,
Once lifted from orbits of deterred.

I dispersion, taking the diversion,
To flame takes all of my illusion,
All was a lot, yet whole it is not,
Only here as a sum of all I've got.

As pieces break, on lost I was trail,
In planting that from it do prevail,
Going on only if with He combined,
Here I'm changing my mind.

Dropping in to steal my sigh,
When love comes to die, to I tie,
Your presence defines the outcome,
Still on paths created by the One.

Before I something does relate,
In else wishes that I participate,
Before to contracts and expand,
Unexplained I need comprehend.

Answer unknown to transcend,
Until this truth we could stand,
Inviting a sanctuary here to be,
Inside a blink, I feel all is in me.

He's a given, splendid justifies,
Time not given to further revise,
When it's do or die, I know why,
On love decide, on its guide rely.

That we can't do, I not pursue,
Else is taken, time to be just you,
Pressing palms from the start,
Against our bleeding heart.

II

As world not lowers its ground,
When dragging feet hills surround,
Attention yours, require so fragile,
Or that sovereign stays a while?

As all He tops, by my evaluation,
This elevation I care to mention,
Everybody wish to be somebody,
And the only not yet taken is me.

Spelling this story so compelling,
Until in your heart it is dwelling,
Parted from elements, elevated,
Then here by just wow reinstated.

In time careful, mind transforms,
By passion to temper the storms,
Turned to He, or turned to me,
Needing only audience that did see.

Protected still by a strange air,
Pierces the unknown in my stare,
Impossible not set us up to fail,
Instead it is that we cannot tell.

Faith this upon myself I brought,
When of death aware, God I spot,
Somehow none this can really see,
We're so, just because He let us be.

When free I can see that is in fact,
Worthy of respect, not backtrack,
Aware enemies to I, You employ,
When too content to them destroy.

When all that must die are gone,
Fair belief outlasts but truth One,
That from above observes endorse,
Carefully He employs its force.

When a moment blurs the eye,
You made clear why I still try,
By all made ill, by You I heal,
By You, again as me I feel.

Servant, by your will me take,
I not break, but here to awake,
My reward, is that He I meet,
By its fleet, else I can't defeat.

Effects as all becomes so clear,
Behind us world did disappear,
To behind our back, mutiny plot,
Untamed that amounts to what?

As my little plan comes undone,
Remains that with You I become,
While dissolves all that I know,
Or that I thought was only as so.

To that we only needed defend,
You that remain beyond the end,
When life our need can't satisfy,
To You I derive, on you to rely.

When I not knew what do I do,
You as a crew, I could pursue,
Authorities other fake to break,
Nothing more, then I can take.

All sin of my spin sudden drops,
He passes, that soul my crops,
His own not cry once combined,
Here by this, changing my mind.

Crashes against its steal dome,
As but drops of rain, come gone,
Witness to that none can destroy,
Leaving convoy by that You deploy.

Generated by another dimension,
Questioning all but this session,
All on trial but great impression,
Revealing above lust, the passion.

When for your cause I came to try,
World I may deny, yet by it I not die,
Then taken from all their noise,
Scattered army Your will reemploys.

III

All they turn to dust You did blast,
You in I still hold trust, it be must,
Spider web caught not sky this free,
Only needing You to amaze me.

A plea becomes hope panic takes,
When dense webs heart forsakes,
When brought to coming about,
When looking for the way out.

By astounding thrust I surpass,
All vision fills, unrest to collapse,
As good all is only in our mind,
Then You I here come to find.

Pushing false ideal constructed,
Then suddenly uninterrupted,
When they I must reject, interested,
Taken by the truth uncontested.

When hope, dead tried to renew,
At the expanse of feeling so blue,
Deeper love by this new base,
Part ideal, part real, so keep pace.

Knowing where to place my poise,
Here by my voice I come to rejoice,
Again I look as a child at its kite,
Regaining lost, of wonder might.

When by Your hand I was lead,
In it intent for that I fight instead,
Unstoppable sensation in sight,
Emits its delight all is just right.

Action is love, memory I store,
Thought I adore, all may ignore,
Too small for truth, they You nod,
Here I stud with proof of God.

Only presence defining the view,
Summoned by that none undo,
Inside a memory that can only be,
Transparent You become to me.

When for purpose my song longs,
To all and to none it here belongs,
As routine fills in a mystic motif,
Else is brief compared to a belief.

None horrible or grand to enlist,
Of parts dark and light all consist,
I no longer care for what they do,
As came through that I consent to.

Made to foresee that I'll offend,
While not yet standing at the end,
To righteous only obliged cause,
That not made me dangerous.

That on none rely never can lie,
As moving dimension invites I,
Sanity to keep, awareness meet,
Here conceived, none do defeat.

Letting this art speak of so true,
Even if it displeased all of you,
Between the two, one does lure,
One that is certain to endure.

When I not pretend, by life defend,
All else we're meant to transcend,
By else discontent, I appoint to less,
That such can confess, He may bless.

To do no worse, only this is force,
Meetings with He, vital of course,
Standing not for those that died,
Now by those that death survived.

Licks my wound, this concern,
From their mistakes, I do learn,
All indifferent wanted too much,
Yet You leave a mark, not a scratch.

Darkness our, power did devour,
I arrive to of false, a final hour,
By then, not too slow to learn,
Here on the point of no return.

Because I can still love, still high,
This is by God, and this was by I,
Arguments other takes I under,
Here as one or as none rather.

Because precious was this time,
And a ghost, knows your crime,
Of this bomb, I detonate a starter,
Now stronger, by that is smarter.

From Within Outside Is Dim

When I go, instead lay low, slow,
As of late more I fall, then flow,
When all repeal, all contradict,
That I only needed to depict.

When love was so confusing,
All refusing, for false I accusing,
As unfulfilled from them spills,
Real was not that head conceals.

When all said I can't maintain,
By their ways I just can't sustain,
Unsure of what we've become,
In space without any refrain.

Stumbling I do fall on that crawl,
In magnified perception of a role,
When wish leads to but disgrace,
Fear of only deceit, You replace.

Intensified by all I never did know,
Then blown from closed out show,
By demeaning, that us so stuns,
And heavy our farce overruns.

As from ruthless I wish flee,
To the only that knew me,
When whatever all could be,
I found out about that is He.

In nothing something I grasps,
Better than us, from it unstraps,
Canceled is all, yet maintain frame,
It was your call, yours only is aim.

Consolidate, or for missed grieve,
More then world to me now give,
Spiritual orbit, enduring in settles,
All in our thought sudden rattles.

A misty line splits to no doubt,
I am one across laced a route,
Related to other circumstance,
In this presence of my absence.

Intrigued, by that You encode,
Wall of perception, changes a mode,
By power, only desperate seek,
To street merged with sky, I peek.

There I become, else You overrun,
And all but You, from I is gone,
You came, in this pain, I do gain,
So suddenly I was me again.

Turned to nothing, by their flip,
Then that nothing is, loses grip,
Regiment erased, by this grace,
When true desire, none embrace.

Spoiling illusion they employed,
In this void, all I needed to avoid,
Obligated by liberated, to only it,
On this grit, such I came to slit.

Theirs was the root harsh, stern,
All yearn to be without concern,
Here I'm not to mix with this,
Here I'm only to such dismiss.

When I stood against a world,
Yet such us never deterred,
Nothing they could do or say,
Meant to stand in my way.

Bigger fills a blank as they attend,
Silent offers words space to indent,
As all contracts expire in my faith,
To He I relate, for I can't deviate.

II

Thought, impossible to escape,
Hope did take, with all at stake,
By only reality love concerned,
Every move mine this deserved.

Where fair rose, to You I propose,
The only laws, my heart knows,
With out of range, I do engage,
For I can't accept world strange.

Complete I here come to seek,
When all by trick made I weak,
When with the wind I did flirt,
Yet heart this by such did hurt.

As this faith that us commands,
Extends to reset broken that bands,
Letting quietude unforced enter,
That suddenly all does center.

Softening soul as it ascended,
Inserting presence resurrected,
Following in silences perfection,
Not wallow on lines of reflection.

When flawless becomes a process,
I'll be there to it in silence confess,
That I blends to still, outside dim,
By limitation, standing on a limb.

As in disappearing I find no relief,
Far from fear, standing on a reef,
Beyond the end, to I it beams,
And all else is because it seems.

Not backed, by all off I shook,
Mystery from my dream I took,
Thanks to He, I never to in seal,
But lets me with perfection deal.

Profound, moment this allowed,
I hope by me someday proud,
Amazed, masterpiece composed,
Upon realities realm imposed.

From dim howl of crowd fright,
To that just so easy can excite,
Still secrets of my soul remain,
I need not fight that such reign.

By its strength meant to recognize,
Small to resize, from death I rise,
As this water thrust comes to feed,
Freed for another was our need.

From struggle mine cutting ties,
By them all, You I not sacrifice,
Just intensified of angel advice,
I threw a dice, it didn't suffice.

As a giant swiftly turning page,
When on but rage all I wage,
Out of a spell, I did suffer well,
With I you always could tell.

World may not like I right now,
Yet who wore they, anyhow?
Buckling them, for that I am,
As above this jam I do stem.

Inescapable as to me You expand,
Stretching arms, free to command,
Dislodged I not strive but derive,
In an elevated thought only alive.

As some along the way we lost,
Yet they're not that meant most,
As none take place of this I kiss,
Much of that else is, I'll dismiss.

III

Still I bear witness to Your deed,
Damned if anything else I need,
Only endeavor to that I surrender,
For else only made a pretender.

Giving space to all that travel,
Here to unravel that I marvel,
When tired from all the tests,
On your eyelids this heart rests.

Alive yet by them I not survive,
Disappearing so that I can thrive,
As this deal, of us else required,
Then off to what I've desired.

My team strong, not stays long,
Just to not let I fall to all wrong,
Tight around is lace, keep pace,
Or bound to lose with time race.

Letting love be an ultimate goal,
Universal law common to us all,
Free to He, most valuable be,
Only by free, who we are see.

Face to face with Him, then done,
Knowing all gone may be none,
All the best is yet to be won,
As Gods whisper all does sum.

Little of else I still do remember,
Of tender touch, fiercest defender,
Concise and precise, here to entice,
It did suffice, I need not think twice.

Fading are words of a lost treasure,
By them still all we did measure,
Naked I spill, as if into this art,
Then official You made my heart.

When true is that I do, You knew,
When rest need call me on that too,
By words you spoken I awoken,
That overcomes hearts broken.

By reason theirs implanted in real,
Mine they could not poison and kill,
For it was all too unclear to clever,
For none of such did live forever.

Together we are better than ever,
I could savior only this endeavor,
With You, I've only here won,
With You, I not stand all alone.

Now I serve that I can observe,
In body I preserve this verve,
Given to melody, of all a part,
That is only spoken by a heart.

Less it said, yet it's only true,
Now I see all in full review,
All this I did try and replace,
By another story, another face.

Capture now or but past allow,
Bliss field plow, to else not bow,
Eternally tied, else I leave behind,
I abide, only when on your side.

Winner here, without thought be,
Loser contemplates, to past flee,
Past a sinner awaits, or did free,
What I see forever in moment be.

When by all let down to drown,
By You, again made renown,
Taking a burden, I can't bear,
Leaving promise to that I swear.

Now I know, it is all we have,
Engrave so I don't misbehave,
Before colors enters the site,
Something is black and white.

It is like yes and it is like no,
It's like not having to know,
It's as needing nothing at all,
There all by right name I call.

Holding on to love or its lost,
By this well none can exhaust,
All pressure from I unpacked,
And there was no way back.

Pressure this He can compose,
Only is that I needed to expose,
He could've crushed I, yet kind,
Life redefined to I does so bind.

Perhaps still I live just to say,
That I could not yesterday,
Born to see all this through,
Exuberance only to pursue.

Flying low, when in despair,
Touched, by wing its I pair,
By trace of similarity else tear,
By it to love swear, I was there.

By He, I know not why I grieve,
By He, aware of all that I give,
All to forgive, although I tried,
Yet I can't forget, to who tied.

Burning melt, effortless to bind,
Then with sweet intertwined,
To Its presence senses all adapt,
By joy respond, to beauty apt.

Grabbing life, for it dangling,
Then that not sting, You sling,
To the end I restlessly persist,
Then convinced, of it I consist.

That not strains, only remains,
Soul attains color of those rays,
Plunges at I, life in your eyes,
Version that did despise, dies.

For one a dream, in it realized,
To other nightmare materialized,
Ignorance carries price stacked,
On pages of life, ripped or intact.

Partakers wicked game devours,
Or guide find to true powers,
As He moves soul through a blur,
Once You I see, made to be sure.

In realm, strength, voice to rejoice,
Of mind reason, of reason choice,
Recognition now bares decision,
Distilled, compassion is a mission.

The One

As worlds spears, my heart bleeds,
Word unstirred, was all it needs,
Wrong I do adore, found I sore,
When that we swore is no more.

So don't ask me why, they die,
Easier then apology is goodbye,
For their pride, before true force,
Weak was cause of my remorse.

In a moment they died for me,
Then I was free, there You I see,
When I not admit to rule strict,
That my peace does contradict.

Part of only a passing attraction,
That cannot dignify my passion,
When it's late to with they relate,
When parts I cannot differentiate.

Assumed to be mine, is not mine,
All to untwine, sign of the divine,
As You relate, test I can withstand,
Eradicate for I consent not to blend.

When replaced by disappointment,
Away from faith, I find Your gate,
When my fear, vile reveals a face,
When I did embrace their disgrace.

They have an agreement reached,
In which I they have bewitched,
Foolish enough do believe it all,
Now come to for it take the fall.

As this burst, takes the cursed,
Finding first, needy war thirst,
I can't life from them as You drain,
And by it leave not a blood stain.

Nor behead all that here strayed,
Give time to figure who's afraid,
Implosive, when I wanted more,
Explosive, humbles a king, be sure.

This unhide now some folklore,
That many women could adore,
By a method made unattractive,
Was seductive inside us active?

Inside I, changing do with don't,
Moments error, ever may haunt,
Hunting words, disbelief gun,
Spice in each bite, lips did stun.

Backward I hurry by all revolted,
Halted by this secret vain vaulted,
As charade my eyes can't sustain,
Turning the winds against a grain.

Full of holes, suddenly He calms,
As water, passing through palms,
Calm confidence, path lays great,
As faith, this none could debate!

As a vacuum, reaction conveys,
Gravity sucks orbiting sad plays,
Outburst of a star I redeems,
That is splits from that dreams.

Pulling in that nothing means,
When fantasy mine, real seems,
Rudeness theirs we not decease,
That our prison oversees, is His!

That found deceit I can't convince,
Once all I made true, yet not all is,
Taking state, I can't commemorate,
Remains that did wait for its faith.

I tried, then all bleached become,
Raising my head to see the One,
Before He, on only one I do insist,
Then all else becomes dismissed.

I only seemed love chooses me,
Long before He, I choose thee,
So up and go, as playing along,
Can't get us where we must go.

II

When love wrong, I did taunt,
By blunt, above all I You mount,
Monster of energy, counterpart,
That indeed I wish not confront.

Empty was a bell I did defend,
Echoing if pulled by holy hand,
Let my strength, kindness be,
Is that I can do for they to see?

Sun disappears, turning a switch,
So softly our soul comes to stitch,
It is within reach, distrust breach,
When I needed You to here teach.

To believe that is, else I dismiss,
As blasted this bliss, made His,
Heaven sent, starving all I resent,
Silence leaves without comment.

As mind wonders after heart lost,
To aid when I stray is gray ghost,
Trembling I ask for Your creed,
To extend love, holy takes lead.

Leaving memories, beyond doubt,
As all else suddenly blows out,
I hope it's this about, as You span,
Else one moment here, next gone.

Here to reveal how love did feel,
On dust filled, modesty to spill,
Water running from true source,
Splitting loss, revealing a course.

As such, of it made is our breed,
There that our soul needs to fed,
As I overload, this road not broad,
I come to found justice, our God.

Participant, consider to deliver,
Rock rigid chisels mighty river,
Without gas, to I runs a reservoir,
When with my way I can't get far.

Did love we serve, lose a verve?
When here we meet on a curve,
By forever more to this thrown,
By withdrawn, a reason known.

Finding that's in stone written in,
Cutting through all paper thin,
From sidelines I wish to barge,
Then spirit large, I to discharge.

Addressing that resemble a dot,
As to say, nothing is all they got,
Only love, sense had to I listen,
Feeling in I, to other is a prison,

Inside I, wish of a will remains,
Not that I trains, but soul explains,
That heart conversed, fulfills thirst,
As that was first, from I did burst,

Suddenly else pass, made by us,
Left to represent that is but thus,
Then no more that I was before,
Then as one, only when so sure.

By His pulse, gone is the world,
Whisper erased confusion I hold,
As on His peace my eye I freeze,
From me screams loves release.

Lifted, I see from distance away,
All road blocks hidden on a way,
On perimeter, not allowed to stop,
Ocean I see from the mountain top.

III

Only unbeaten still remains,
Its silence reigns, by it I sustains,
In the end all is out, all is heard,
And we get that we deserved.

For all not under a rug swept,
When by phase kept strapped,
Cry my embrace, trace replace,
Drama chase, mercy on I lays.

By regret I confess, of love less,
Then regress all comes to pass,
Forgiveness, relief breathes,
Yet truthful not with all agrees.

For all the pain world for us set,
We meet, for I wish not return it,
The best goes right through me,
Proving my feeling is not enemy.

Heaven, few here does please,
What policy is, that we miss?
As larger then life here I face,
It's embrace, outlast these days.

Before such turn to years, know,
In light of this struggle, I grow,
To absurd, I need things explain,
Yet something else I here gain.

Battle lost, to victory You spur,
That needs not change, endure,
Turning over to the One at helm,
As it swiftly comes to overwhelm.

Beyond the end another is realm,
Unattached, there I only am,
Sinking to deep ocean, to motion,
As a diver without any commotion.

I am none until I become the one,
Subtracting from done, I to sum,
I could never know that is true,
Until I come to bind me and you.

By this will, taking away the ill,
How I feel to reveal, wish fulfill,
All that here I still had to prove,
Deliver the truth, You approve.

Trying not to disappoint hope,
That with all of them did elope,
What I say to they and ease pain?
Without You, none true remain.

All they not know leaves sorrow,
Yet I borrow from that is tomorrow,
Statement only, when by all fazed,
Amazed when by distinct praised.

Here I was never stuck with you,
None they say or do, You can outdo,
But left in feeling so strange,
Playing part far from their stage.

When greeted by despair of unfair,
You I dare to that be must declare,
When life was too hard to bare,
Now in a stare that space does tear.

Cutting though, transparent I view,
Still as all I pursue, He already knew,
That I portray is reign none frame,
And there is nothing more to attain.

For I to bloom, making room,
There is nothing more to assume,
Drains a trial, by that all they file,
By it here kept only for a while.

Going to where none with I be,
Back to the dream man sets free,
In it still intention I fail to mention,
Surpasses all their comprehension.

In I something that none can kill,
In I secrets hide that seem unreal,
In I distance attends an absence,
In I substance, intense abundance.

As the sky into me descends,
As He melted into me, else ends,
Now flowing through one other,
By their blunder I can't fall under.

To a dreamer a dream You give,
Made to outlive all they believe,
Closeness such, in times extreme,
All I ever did mean is this serine.

Growing in my soul as this cure,
To obscure all I made unsure,
Fears awake words to explain,
For nothing else could remain.

I can't forget that it meant to be,
Here to make that once was we,
Yet by tragedy none I can claim,
Accept intangible of Him fame.

As arrives, only salvation true,
I debate yet better when I knew,
Hard to bear, life He can spare,
When to direction His I do stare.

Monument to a Moment

Knowing more, thus wanting less,
Experience by fairness to express,
Sincere expect that I did deserve,
Until I get it right, only observe.

Has Master to a servant turned,
Blaster, erased for one confirmed,
As if on rails, on I sudden hails,
Absolute I to expression nails.

Parted from a swindle, to pursue,
As silence offers an amazing view,
That not surrender to it render,
That we instead wish remember.

As back to when we wore better,
Our habit there no longer matter,
I enter, how easy it is to again be,
This, once in time used to be me.

Hidden, I am here to discover,
By Father, feeling like no other,
Prepare for that not compare,
Beneath snare, absolute layer.

Abundance speaks of presence,
Extracting seeds of eminence,
Precision that knows no end,
By this gracefulness, I attend.

That I preserve, is One I serve,
None else can say that I deserve,
By Your way certainly heart copes,
By serenities scope, else elopes.

By courage to care, to You I swear,
When You I dare, You are so fair,
As youth, I stare at He, in novelty,
Here I was more me than I can be.

New life amid openness to detect,
Bigger yet breath comes to protect,
Not giving up on I, when on a spot,
This be ought, yet here it was not.

Penetrating timid that tremble,
Dismantle to no such resemble,
This love is only I can settle,
Unclench teeth tired of battle.

II

Those by some situation stirred,
Then replaced by that endured,
As I exchange pure for obscure,
Then seek a way back to sure.

You breach in to waste defeat,
When it's too hard to else commit,
By that never cannot catch on,
I find how it all becomes done.

When hopeless left, I You bail,
Leaving a trail, when all us fail,
Hiding that I could not conceive,
When the world I does deceive.

In the end, truth does come,
That none could ever outrun,
So breathe in and breathe out,
Once I knew what it is about.

For I must in You place trust,
If all disgust here I'm to outlast,
Hopeless was a fight they bring,
Yet of it, I was not meant to sing.

Passing is how all we did feel,
Why rush in to only fear reveal?
United by resembling a dream,
In it nothing is as it may seem.

A form, resembling this storm,
Clearing all that us did inform,
Taking away some ugly norm,
Bound to leave me in a uniform.

Separated from shared blame,
Fame to return is taking aim,
When learning theirs I denied,
When in my skin I grinned.

When for I none was concerned,
Madness many times they heard,
Rejecting that I know to be true,
I see You, when without a clue.

Made insane, if it I try to sustain,
When impressions my eyes stain,
When they became all my pain,
Yet such could never I contain.

Stiff this grief, by cynics' turmoil,
As I embroil, with that can't spoil,
Shadows to impend, You transcend,
On that I depend, none understand.

You assure, as fight made I sore,
Some remote prospect to explore,
My quest to impress, You mend,
Not fortune spend to apprehend!

Destructive, directing to accord,
As He speaks, without a word,
My disquiet, in deed grounded,
Few found it, by it surrounded.

Never thought He could I include,
Soothes a shroud, by that I stood,
As this trial by You I withstand,
My rule not bend, alliance I attend.

As only laws that by free goes,
For all I propose, I cannot impose!
Soldier of fortune here I'd be,
All not meant to be, here did flee.

III

Same fire on future still burns,
If to past it indeed never turns,
From it I spare, as if never there,
For else I declare before so fair.

When I traded shots with a few,
Before You, in a brief interview,
When not whole, came this wall,
Before it some rise and others fall.

When none definite hold presence,
That can't be ignored is essence,
Dropping empathy, when alone,
Recognized by regard as His own.

When by experiment, made gone,
More is me, as one we become,
To indent the intent, all it meant,
Promise of another day to defend.

True cause, to the lost in remorse,
Most striking comes for us force,
Blowing fraction of a distraction,
To my footsteps offering traction.

Acquainting I now with its action,
Bringing about a true reaction,
Only remains that heart caresses,
By its thump all else simple passes.

Accepted on behalf of all mankind,
I not mind, greeted by so inclined!
As with a living myth here I meet,
By its ideal, impossible holding feat.

Then puzzle stretching to concrete,
That You started, knows not defeat,
What I was by such trigger cocked,
Then a mix up false instance locked.

As strange is malicious and unkind,
Recipe not recites a dangerous mind,
Now who I am, that from it did stem,
Cannot be still concerned with them.

Some words to oblivion, spill here,
When without fear, all become clear,
Reason is less, then He can bless,
All our foolishness here to confess.

While pointing to another course,
To see, I had to become the source,
In aura blue and silver, as the river,
Too deep to quiver, as true believer.

Again You come up with sublime,
Sparkle eyes as I lose track of time,
Life given in trust, that be must,
Storm of thought blast, to outlast.

Moment to true meaning finds,
As to bigger then I, heart binds,
And before an ocean, delta I be,
I flow to He or He did into me.

As all becomes extension of me,
Needed to be bigger to beyond see,
Trapped all these events under,
While assuming duty of another.

I exclude of distress as He shares,
As I let it burn through, belief bears,
I not wish spear myself from depth,
To gain new life, You take my breath.

Cancelling realities threat, to reflect,
Monument to a moment so perfect,
Blending all suddenly to just now,
As I bow, to all it could only allow.

As life on I overlay, path to pave,
Taking out of condition a slave,
With how it moves, else devours,
Here aware of that His are powers.

Hanging for your terms I pursue,
Ahead forevermore is only you,
That has no body, has no memory,
That lives because it loves, is free!

IV

When all resembles but a sin,
Telling I had to look within,
Of labor outrageous myself rid,
For all I bid, from my eyes hid.

With pointless motion I did fuse,
Lose that blues just can't refuse,
Unmoved, else of all to accuse,
As if without a right to choose.

Invented by I, proves as a spoof,
More naked truth came as proof,
Out of darkness, bringing rhyme,
As cellar wine sweetens in time.

It's no sacrifice, as all clocks reset,
To in let, as my attention I set,
On that once I meet, that I did get,
There is simply too much of it!

As I, with time coming and going,
All its seeds to the sky is sawing,
That above all stood, is so good,
All it could sooth and all it would.

Still love Yours, to all belongs,
So vast it for a true word longs,
To set this race from defect free,
It will come to either we or He.

I no longer needed to worry,
Nor am I for all here now sorry,
Clever becomes Your reduction,
Of all in my fake attraction.

As all that run up here do stop,
Drive compelling turns to a trap,
I bagged Lord not to waste me,
On all here that became hasty.

Shallow waters time did please,
Yet in imperfection nothing final is,
Here erased becomes a season,
For all in it gave but partial reason.

Definition theirs by smile chase,
With that none realize all replace,
By here spoken I come sworn,
Else from a throne overthrown.

Looking alert as a cat in a trend,
In new life grand, that none strand,
Punching holes to distant space,
Letting me on stars keep glance.

That I did grasp, writing takes,
Here is all that I never forsakes,
Just leave I to ease to its verse,
That slowly I come to converse.

Stopping the world, spellbound,
By that I always does astound,
Escaping irrelevance by spark,
While all danced in the dark.

All that is, to void I do release,
I it will unfreeze, I You release,
All thought to have known me,
Yet from it all made to but flee.

Never to care for all they think,
None say where anchor I sink,
In I instill bliss, clear water is,
I don't need anything, but this.

And they almost fooled me,
Yet by He, such overruled be,
When love they turn to shame,
Out of time I came, same remain.

By bigger told, none to pursue,
Nothing is really all we knew,
And yes, I did it; I cut loose,
Of that exists without true use.

In us meaning, I had to grasp,
Not meant to trap, heavens gap,
But endear, enigma we're sheer,
Sovereign, I did not disappear.

Answers I demand to reinvent,
And not their way compliment,
Real create, to victim per sway,
I may, by that comes my way.

Memory outlasts all that turned,
Now less with disputes concerned,
Slipping as haze comes defaced,
In speechless praise, I am amazed.

Of love peace, from I not flies,
In me this lives, it essential is,
It outguns all that not becomes,
By devotion all to one sir comes.

Definite

As that mind set, left I flat,
You let me in on a little secret,
Blowing my mind is better yet,
Once I've meet with definite.

When this mad house I expired,
For nothing in it I admired,
All they got, only did distract,
And condition I could extract.

When such in whole I know,
And as such I must overthrow,
That are of obscure only sure,
Yet I by such just can't endure.

All such makes, frustration shakes,
Yesterday gives that tomorrow takes,
What we must trust, easy never is,
When all that is just as so seems.

As belts unstrap, to lessen a gap,
I they trap, turn into a screw up,
Are there any on that I can lean?
That with I dream a same dream.

When by fear stuffed with need,
No such deed can ever be creed,
For You I calls, that I can lead,
Here to greed by that agreed.

II

Losing to a hurry, made I worry,
I not knew only You are mandatory,
Tomorrow, becomes given now,
Suddenly it is enough, somehow.

Another life, before that I tremble,
Out a scramble intact I assemble,
When burning for High learning,
Only to You for it I'm turning.

As magic blanket I only keeps,
Vicious, howling wind of I strips,
Heart cools from running with wolves,
As I observe, that by invisible rules.

When left in the cold to endure,
With all those that needed more,
By abandon that killed I rather,
By You lifted, when taken under.

When cold grips around a heart,
When I wish depart, You start,
As world delivers its little part,
You come to tear it all apart.

Uncommitted, I need transcend,
All that tricked here do demand,
As all I yearn, turns to concern,
It was for this love that I burn.

III

Then Your silence as compliance,
With my defiance forming alliance,
Clash to dismiss, meant to ease,
Only this, so close enough is.

To quiet gratitude all turns to be,
Never did You else ask of me,
Not that I need, but want to be,
Without a thought, now free.

Free of supposed that us fails,
Unrest brought by that is else,
Force did blast answer I not trust,
By His execution, it was so fast.

Descending, to match intent,
Taking dent by a compliment,
Pure love, all despite, in sight,
Given right, heart made light.

Eternal source, has this force,
Beset by none, runs its course,
Some part of I to reinforce,
When battle, control implores.

Out of defeat, next to complete,
I no longer needed to compete,
When no longer me, I was we,
Consider, that I can't foresee.

Undeniable, as breath else blows,
Sanctuary this place only bestows,
Now I know, in this war we fall,
Or stand for one and one for all.

After all scans, heart scene bans,
Another wore Yours for I plans,
By only You made as the one,
Belonging to none and everyone.

IV

For too long, I witness fall of man,
Strand a word that speaks of then,
Here other fondness to propose,
As not withers that further goes.

Illusion quivers, I've made,
By words we trade, else fade,
Quickly here becomes erased,
Not mine, yet as so embraced.

Themselves all compliment,
By mist convinced of that it meant,
Try not change that can't change,
Only fatigue leaves such exchange.

As this game needed to shame,
I cannot accept, then I You fame,
By arrogance I comes to strain,
Heaven is sent to I win again.

Tearing gravity from the page,
As I approach dominions edge,
Reword is that I could not deny,
Wiser on the other side come I.

To survive, with You I do side,
Then by You in truth I decide,
By strength that still did care,
Before a giant I seek that is fair.

In the end, we all face the same,
In the end, I need not explain,
Nor chew, teeth on such grind,
You I find, now I don't mind.

Even if that you pursue is true,
To hurt other, you can never do!
Remember, never to another do,
That you wish not done to you.

Pride only to the limit engaged,
There reword is still unchanged,
Even when worthless I'm made,
To any degrade, made afraid.

I not sigh, most are born to die,
And now, I could explain why,
Quick to decide, despair find,
Pride I set aside, You to unhide.

Our worlds are so contrasting,
In them nothing is everlasting,
To winning many seem ways,
Yet of them all, only one stays.

Respect we need show for any,
Yet love not belongs to many,
For all I may indeed not please,
Here He is, to easy this caprice.

As of decency all cross lines,
You keep me from demise,
Once I saw that You do know,
Indeed, it could be only as so.

...

Astral Collision

It can be none or it can be all,
Without proof, yet free of it fall,
Destroys threat, in us a creature,
Short made by their procedure.

All by luck of care, some impair,
When I so declare, You are there,
From cruel and unfair I repair,
When injustice I cannot bear.

Punishment is to confess to less,
Serve those without a purpose,
By that here lives, heart forgives,
By this heart knows, not believes.

As on borderline, to You it nears,
And a world behind disappears,
All I tried to give not enough is,
They wore just too hard to please.

I only fight to some right ignite,
That trite need turns into spite,
I see pest of my unrest, elope,
Aware what to keep and drop.

Into all thrown, but not alone,
By that comes first, else is gone,
Beneath masks they do gather,
Something else I was rather.

Trace embrace or away chaise,
One foot behind another place,
Knowing when to stand or bail,
On a trail, train on invisible rail.

In You I trust, beyond all of us,
Else to pass as You add the gas,
God is scary but not an adversary,
On trial I does burry, You I carry.

Suddenly a noise did not matter,
Fine as long as we are together,
That purifies not stirs, endures,
In a rear view mirror all blurs.

I need not try, nor wonder why,
Belonging to other time, to other I,
From conflict I reversed, I burst,
For such past I no longer thirst.

Parts not mine, He does decease,
I to release to all this actually is,
So naïve, lifting from beneath,
By freshness to heal my lost wit.

To none else I do belong now,
To You I bow, I made a vow,
By initiation of Your intension,
Expression was as a dimension.

Awesome love I came to attract,
To I distract by an absolute fact,
Wrecking all that wreckage seek,
I let through a crack outside sneak.

Know how strange as I engage,
With those I could not change,
So kill I but not faith disgrace,
That is and is not of this place.

Indeed, here not but a voyeur,
That coexists with a destroyer,
Indeed, by witty not made pretty,
Then opportunity came for purity.

As I cannot duel, with this rule,
Still I remain that He can school,
Path of silence, peace, was His,
Where else I dismiss, for that is.

All I do feel before He is clear,
In life reveal, something I revere,
Humble, on perfection I stumble,
Ruthless is here that do crumble.

In astral collision, wall of division,
Without revision remains decision,
Only His indeed here justice is,
And I could only speak of this.

Here to endear, let love live,
Only for that love could give,
Lightly hold, gentle embrace,
Not to crush of dream a trace.

To dozed not belongs the host,
But to whom it matters most,
This story is without a conflict,
Totality, impossible to contradict.

Here putting our neck on a line,
For design to peace by it define,
I not tremble before all so new,
This was all, because of You.

Enough poise, nothing to ignore,
Now that I know of that is more,
From nature all fruits I picked,
Now it grows to only You depict.

Conclusion in which all are true,
Will never do, made it but a few,
With all that I am, wanting more,
Then Your glory made me sure.

Only if as One, on we could go,
Ahead is inescapable that I know,
By that moves on Your commend,
And never die that so defend.

In here all layers come divided,
In this time and space subsided,
That I can make last is in now,
That nothing else needs anyhow.

By thought, perfect made code,
Else as odd oblivion did erode,
Tickling fancy, sense to ease,
I to release that through all sees.

Silence that to true voice tied,
Suddenly before high and wide,
That from all so well disguised,
And all by it becomes resized.

Ruler every, here comes unset,
Then I meet that to all can get,
Ripe enough to seek forever,
Always here is Your endeavor.

II

Though I'm not soul of those,
But the one from such rose,
Her only to my God I refer,
And not that else do prefer.

From most all propose unbind,
As tale itself seems to rewind,
I to remind, strange exchanged,
As years staged, all unchanged.

So I fought for someone else,
Opposite of less, it is countless,
At this kind, unevolved in time,
Nor in hundred years will shine.

As dangerous minds hypnotize,
To doubtful orchestra give rise,
That all will try to philosophize,
Loosen ties, as desert all grinds.

Offering guide to on none rely,
So that lazy didn't need to try,
What crime have I committed?
That I to this shredding, He fitted.

While in tenacious judgment,
That came and went, I attend,
So spent, all they do is pretend,
Here a hero's is still in demand.

To propose that mortifies those,
Within whom darkness grows,
In a game tables quickly do turn,
Yet there is a bridge none burn.

As a tribe needed I to be alive,
I need revive so it could thrive,
Prime becomes a grand design,
Detached, to else myself assign.

As easy mattered not anyhow,
All they plow if so we allow,
Another is pleasure I treasure,
In strange day to find measure.

I whom all their ways will fail,
Yet He still always I could bail,
If heavens justice was still mine,
I would wish never to resign.

From bloody history dig a soul,
My life meant life for them all,
For whom by now over it seems,
Here recharge, eternity redeems.

On this intent I could depend,
To take me beyond their end,
Chaos chase not gaze at its face,
I none phase, else did amaze.

Still flows that everything knows,
By of You vows, I still here rose,
Fears only did invite the smile,
All without you I not compile.

That a heated iron crude laid,
By hammering needs be remade,
Pounded sword heat did remold,
I turn to horde save, by the word.

Non-believers around are fierce,
Whom with glance I can pierce,
Out of chains coming resolved,
Out of that us could've dissolved.

Thought serene, knows no fear,
That's love, never will disappear,
Clever enough to tell them apart,
Let this word not leave my heart.

Nothing's made to always win,
Since a beginning this has been,
Do we for wrong here crave?
Or for cause true all we gave.

III

Orders are not to they de cease,
Nor by tongues poison release,
As its verdict I intend did please,
Only God is that I comes to ease.

So be aware, not give in to grief,
It is in conflict with true belief,
Knowing what I want, hard is,
Yet since, else is easy to dismiss.

Resting my tired mind on a puff,
When all they give is not enough,
When all here and now but stops,
By but silence this heart copes.

I was enough, that just loves,
Nothing else such ever does,
Borders between us do breach,
When I switch to that all teach.

Sky by this hand for I did reach,
And my wound comes to stitch,
For I needed someone to adore,
I implore, for needed is more.

Proud of only that is in peace,
As this bliss I does release,
Perhaps I was not here for them,
For in secret lives all that I am.

As all about because a doubt,
You come about to take me out,
By mad weather thrown ashore,
When all I swore, You not snore.

Be hit by wave of deep context,
As priest's pearls move to next,
All stuck in moment, you awake,
All they give is not that I can take.

Presence again reveals, I to heal,
Endear story that is running still,
If it is not good, it was never we,
Now that You are part of me, free.

Outside and in, one is universe,
Taking curse when all I confuse,
And in this sensation I do exist,
To this purpose I only enlist.

Fortunate for this is not the end,
As all around I comes to unbend,
The way it was sees their flows,
As I rose by that further goes.

Sense something has been lost,
Away I tossed as you I crossed,
Caressed by endless, at a limit,
I meet us, that none can beat.

There to find I still was good,
All I can't elude, by You I could,
As dream to sky made ascent,
When to else it nothing meant.

When I strayed, by faith made,
Urge to trade and be not afraid,
Part innocent, He does receive,
In a bit so naïve had to believe.

Before the wise, I come to rise,
Here decide, that I not sacrifice,
Without superior, neglect I bear,
For people wore without care.

As by Godly intent, by love lead,
May often end up disappointed,
Left in thought, lost was what?
Then by You, they mattered not.

As second chance as reason past,
That in us instead of them I trust,
With full respect for all I meant,
Though such none complement.

...

Liquid Ether

As oblique, into I comes to leak,
To try again find love I seek,
I witness fraction of eruption,
Turning dread into satisfaction.

By it all shaken, yet not steered,
Still standing, by all reassured,
When of none something I make,
Then all so fake of me You shake.

For so long hard I had to paddle,
To by such rattle not lose handle,
Instilled by a duty that all missed,
Directed by that governs least.

Leaving only briefness to react,
To indeed only that is in fact,
As with its breath I here do meet,
And by it all becomes complete.

For love I long yet all went wrong,
When to You, I come to belong,
When underrated, air I inflated,
By else I evaded, here reinstated.

Difficult was according to them,
Then I can relish that's mine again,
Big easy retrieves an enthusiasm,
Taking world's dead, mad spasm.

Only that is ours from very start,
In gene encoding story of a heart,
All thought, on final destination,
And ultimate in Your expression.

When I traveled too far, this mass,
When I looked for she, it was thus,
Where my time of all wrong ends,
And else space before I extends.

To separate reality, for it was me,
Outside of all this I needed to be,
But this space that as nothing is,
Yet in it something my soul heals.

By no such hold barred, sound,
Power You mount is profound,
From intense derives this sense,
From lot dense, I do commence.

Challenge new, brought by You,
For there was nothing else to do,
Quitting pursuit I could not enjoy,
As giant by this I comes to employ.

II

More complex is not that I hinder,
Merely something more to consider,
Certain, by that I believe, I still live,
Flee that deceive, You to receive.

For it is not over until it's over,
And only in God, to find cover,
That not turns, spells my rights,
Love, when love is gone invites.

For that I sent is by Your consent,
Stopping range to reclaim intent,
Reminded, I came to love spread,
Then by dread lead to else instead.

Answers in us here it unveils,
For there are that us never fails,
Love came, by softness enthrall,
Caressing saved pieces of a soul.

Without sharp edge or sizzles,
Master at this sculpture chisels,
Of variable chipping a fragment,
That remains is Your instrument.

When obtuse I could not refuse,
And amongst all that I not lose,
As strange story does engage,
And in stone leaves this page.

Biggest part of the equation,
Result that I could mansion,
Breaks a vision He forsakes,
And to dust turns our aches.

By sign of my sigh, You reply,
To unhide all on that I do rely,
When left in my wise hesitation,
Gives I attention, this affection.

As some charge, gift to the heart,
Longing mine in flash to discard,
When so frail, without a way out,
Connected to that offers no doubt.

As child unvarnished all I avoid,
All I know, feeling only spoiled,
One way, other leaves in a dark,
This expansion may now spark.

Part that in it invisible still lives,
Wasted by that such not receives,
We all must be alert at a glance,
While facing our insignificance.

To heavens love only to confess,
And by less find that do progress,
When on my tongue site drops curt,
We not meant to know, but be alert.

Finding I caught in endless talk,
When indeed I ought just to walk,
Becoming all that fills my sight,
When Lord here I come to invite.

Knowledge not by word redeem,
But by vibration, inside a stream,
By so quick, I lose grip and leap,
It turns out none I here can trip.

III

Here to unhide wisdom I do find,
Taking side of that can't be denied,
As no regret could ever forget,
A place where rising tide I met.

As a submarine in deep silence,
Form an alliance beyond science,
That lasts is a mass none outclass,
In it else pass except that is us.

Soft as piano as here in I flows,
Playing that its melody knows,
With tame hand to I comes reach,
I listen for You had that did teach.

Mine indeed I could not disown,
Not alone, though all I outgrown,
Surrounded by a sky, in its tone,
By invisible stitch to it I'm sown.

There's no reason for you to know,
If so to other you couldn't show,
I need You to become compassion,
All my ration turns to this action.

But mere remark of one principle,
None to cripple, it is this simple,
Only One duty is that could ease,
And none but this I need please.

Protected by you, security true,
None else I pursue for a clue,
That love nothing else need do,
Nor anything else they knew.

For all angels His for us fought,
As to Him, we meant a lot,
This ethic finds home in some,
Yet to others, it meant none.

As nonsense completes a plan,
That You and I come to overrun,
Obliged to erase slip that follows,
And another story to I hollows.

Mistaken, righteous not outgun,
All is done, once You I become,
For I've done everything right,
Reword is might, before my sight.

Of ether made, by it as so I stay,
Yet by it some come taken away,
This temple of placid, to revive,
By it hard times I did survive.

Space inflicts on time, a gate,
That I wish to state, at any rate,
To see all shrinks or expands,
I it bends, it is that transcends.

We not know, where dice fall,
Yet I not like gambling, after all,
As here justice comes to crave,
A mission from here to a grave.

As heaven us seemingly evades,
Yet on next word anxious awaits,
By truth recognized, comes portal,
What is best for I, was immortal.

I'm Life

Discontent comes to restrain,
In of another shame all detain,
Hard it seems, yet so simple is,
All that here I had to dismiss.

I grieve as more I cannot give,
You relieve of that not believe,
False I do miss, weakness is,
Then this pain my body leaves.

Once this absurd, I had lured,
Becomes unworthy of a word,
As logic each time meant less,
None better can assess a mess.

As none hurt more, once told,
Then those as my own I hold,
I stand up to declare the fight,
And sacrifice polite, for right.

As world on I drops its shame,
Flame of blame, I cannot claim,
Yet their haste I did not waste,
For I faced that such erased.

Revived for fact it's a blast,
Coming fast, all that be must,
In rhythm of another rhyme,
Devine, by sigh of this time.

As program life set, He blows,
And brings another set of laws,
By nothing that is as strange,
Out of age comes to rearrange.

I live, because I could forgive!
This with conviction believe,
On else set I had to be let,
Saved while made moderate.

Through the extreme I've seen,
When a slip death could mean,
Pieces chip for that beyond is,
By its relief fades that so not is.

Reaching for that was all right,
Although it was out of sight,
I persist for that here not exist,
I consist of only reason to enlist.

Meaning other holds this love,
That to I comes from up above,
The only intent, I understand,
Path of others walk, I not intend.

Clarity be that here I receive,
I live by all I fail to conceive,
Running faster was once I,
Then my angel could fly.

Reason is all in my debate,
Yet for love I still had to wait,
Diamonds in dirt never throw,
This I was supposed to know.

Thought big, turns to small,
Back comes all as mess I call,
All to resize, before day dies,
As one to another, us this ties.

That by better yet here reigns,
Forever but one king remains,
Road unbend, condition transcend,
None strand, story without an end.

II

When restricted is voice I trust,
For I came that I hear must,
With utterly bizarre you please,
Now it feels as if all possible is.

Wounded heart with love fills,
For I can't stand that us kills,
I'm life, that gives meaning,
Once I taken out demeaning.

There was no need to scramble,
On ramble to nothing assemble,
For heaven's sake, part You take,
That death never could escape!

That made only ill at ease,
And decease situations these,
With it as if loss off I hurled,
And onslaught of the world.

As I let go of defeat, He I meet,
Now you to same I wish treat,
Is it ours or ours it was not,
Distinguished know ought.

Is it dire, just made to expire?
Or fight we fought did inspire,
Show that is, in comes the gray,
To portray that I wanted to say.

Even that today seems a no one,
When done, some may become,
You live only if you can let live,
Secret in all we need to retrieve.

Right to life make, not life take,
Many break when all is at stake,
Still amongst that loves else,
More then that love themselves.

For His love of we, I enter thee,
Pursue that had to make you see,
Let presence be enough He gave,
To that I care for, from else save.

Course some not to endorse,
In which we only find remorse,
To world inside of me declare,
He be there, where I can share.

Moving ahead to that is a sign,
Unfathomable on this incline,
What's the point of this sight?
If to speak of it, I've no right.

I observed, as more He gives,
Then I or any indeed receives,
Recall that not know yet believe,
Greater reword for this receive.

Of awareness new formation,
Extension beating false affection,
Seeking for that I can mansion,
Inward and outward vibration.

Not that mind but soul demands,
Factual in plan, mystic transcends,
As this existence into I sinks,
It is the only that water drinks.

By moment linked to infinity,
And nothing else needed to be,
Attaches a design, soul to align,
And suddenly I was feeling fine.

III

When as few for truth I struggle,
By blame that us come to toggle,
By wounded land made unstable,
Out of quicksand, by You able.

Turning up, above all the slush,
As this solidity to I does rush,
I need not run, after anyone,
For a moment, plan to I did span.

As all that I here come to shake,
Yet other in I could not awake,
Human to humanity but clings,
Despite all troubles life brings.

Unspent by proof of their intent,
My affection finds space to vent,
Taking me out of harm's way,
As gently I say all I had to say.

As all was wrong and all is right,
That was all before I saw might,
Without moving, as force moves,
Only that love knew, true proves.

For we agreed, I was this creed,
More then creed, it's all I need,
I invest in only His interest,
As the rest, I never impressed.

Still traveling, without an end,
Beyond a bend, on You I depend,
Part to mend, else to but strand,
As I befriend that truly is grand.

In child's eyes, I see of He surprise,
Mystery, wonder that never dies,
By it I care not what is the price,
Only for what we care to realize.

In the end I not raise white flag,
And bag any that behind lag,
I suspect else was all that,
So plan set on which life I bet.

By that I voiced, Lord has lured,
By so confirmed, I only endured,
While along the way You poured,
By that I'm made assured.

As sigh heavy here I see flee,
Once You wore so close to me,
By this remorse, I take course,
None I take, I was not yours.

When pain is hard to handle,
Such conviction You dismantle,
Incredible is, all that we'd miss,
If twisted, we cannot dismiss.

While unforgiven if all we trust,
Out I did bust by that be must,
Modesty brittle, He not blessed,
But verdict arrogance put to rest.

Karma Solid

Between impression and expression,
Creation I wish but cannot mention,
Else giving little time to walk on by,
Leaving only thought I did solidify.

Once I tried to return Your gift,
Into Your water I come to drift,
Past devious, shallow emotion,
Into my presence insert caution.

Word hold that none achieves,
Pain it gives, in return receives,
In stages life, loughs or grieves,
To see what of it heart believes.

Then by Your powers, all is ours,
As reckless hours here devours,
Solid this karma to drama calm,
Beneath His dome, all was home.

By blast made sure, made secure,
That I endure, by it made pure,
Taken from all that us compels,
In the absence of everybody else.

When I did distinguish reality,
But I could not with it agree,
Explanation I wanted to avoid,
By You made more than a void.

He can't waste energy and discuss,
Yet still all need know about Thus,
To I assign, on people mine passed,
Some thought their word was last.

On these pages, truth hard pressed,
When all here us only repressed,
As You into story insert, to convert,
In plasma of rebirth, I no longer hurt.

Once down slid the heavens dome,
Warmer then a new born, I'm home,
All did smile as before the trail, I cry,
Now many cry and I smile, as I die.

Distinguishing endeavor of mine,
It was about more then this time,
Resting on top of Your breath,
This of my death is aftermath.

Walking on air, path seems not there,
Traveling on word bare, to that is fair,
Veiled from their uncontested norm,
Sworn once for I comes pure form.

Your fact never meant to distract,
On track by instruction so exact,
Finality of frail is a breath away,
When before me path You lay.

There conviction ties me to a way,
It is the only praise I can portray,
Without love, I care not pursue,
All worth doing, I do for You.

Hiding in distance, shielding unique,
In between all that stood concrete,
Free from form, straightens a street,
Tying treads to see those ends meet.

That all our senses easily evaded,
To blind man's vision as if related,
Wondering to left upon its tides,
Soul it compiles, will it guides.

As I stare in utter admiration,
High truth seeks no compensation,
I was not caught, I need not insist,
Still by diverse sensation we exist.

Yet if I could somehow give thee,
That He give me, ever awake be,
When soul comes nude to soothe,
In tears of joy when to You glued.

Explore that I adore, by it I live,
And in return still more receive,
Not giving, for a sake of giving,
Then You, something to believe in.

By your advice that love compels,
And You not design that fails,
Humbled indeed, beyond so brief,
Hit by such belief, filled with relief.

II

In this embrace, without a trace,
Spreading from endless space,
While on edge of abyss by a snare,
To dune of all, once I did stare.

As gorge moves beneath my feet,
As light disappears, silence I meet,
As day and night one other replaced,
That of else remains, time erased.

Pulled back as rest to nothing went,
Transcending repent, path it unbent,
For lost can't be that was never mine,
You as a sign, to I with stars align.

When to world hanging by a strand,
Grand came to my posture defend,
When stumbling, in dread none stand,
Within borders I only had to defend.

Hanging to a tread bound to break,
All at stake, for that I must forsake,
From hurrying plot selfish brought,
Trace lasting from so false I sought.

Convinced of the lies for too long,
Wasting steps, inevitable prolong,
When this world enough is not,
Another comes to, it is all I've got.

While pushing off the mad swing,
With all so lost, left here dangling,
When I required special handling,
Comes to guide me a silent wing.

For insignificant was our intent,
They are without any sentiment,
Tragic if not magic, screams desire,
Grief is a friend lost love requires.

Love in its own discretion swirled,
By it, all obstacles here I've hurled,
As I reenter by comment You trust,
We last, when I moved just as fast.

As it travels, in I scene upstaged,
Rearranged, yet again engaged,
In days of reckoning, the end came,
Master and servant made the same!

Maybe else in time too often notified,
That of He by now impression dried,
Maybe I was left without a side,
Yet still I strive for that I can abide.

Again here, once with You I link,
As rescuer as long as we do sink,
Sentenced by that I know, I fought,
Then you to keep this bout afloat.

When abundance to salvage came,
Cautious is strength that did tame,
For all is not the same, for I alone,
Let's I climb atop thought forgone.

When conquering come the blow,
Devoted encompassed, then let go,
One me from doubt proceeds,
Thrilled by hope that I feeds.

Other I it kills, all deceit sacked,
For only that could remain intact,
Saving precious hidden in belief,
Crashing as sponge reef I left in grief.

Vigorous, as source to me sticks,
As if by fingers weight mine flicks,
Exactly this, is for that heart seeks,
Head lifts, points at higher peaks.

To deserted, direction, a space,
As all in my fright You embrace,
By all too close, no more I can see,
Yet always is a sky, where you be.

As endless dream, distant stream,
Yet so real, to our bidding redeem,
You can't come empty, before He,
And all I ever wanted is to be free.

While no longer no one, anyone,
Here I span, where we began,
You need not say who You are,
You live in some thought too far.

Life still gives me these rights,
By which this hand still writes,
In eyes all comes alive it sights,
All around are path, He guides.

Eternal path, despite uncertainty,
In discretion assembled is purity,
Although certain, I will question,
And doubtful as certain mention.

Unveiling this awesome presence,
When I wish speak of independence,
Most loving, without resemblance,
Leaves me alone, yet in attendance.

By gentle its hands hiding immense,
Intense, unspoken, in our essence,
Moment by which with I combined,
Widens pupil, to its sign aligned.

You are right, by letting us call,
As this was and it was not for all,
As all in sealed, becomes filled,
Still here by that I have revealed.

III

No armor was more admired,
Then the one that I've attired,
Heart behind it lit, so inspired,
Amidst so pour and undesired.

Yet this I wanted, of it to speak,
Although all of me, her did seek,
When together we see by advice,
When this world comes to suffice.

By a voice that all fears strands,
As the universe to I descends,
In certainty finding a presence,
Some may find too immense.

Replacing deviations by unity,
By divine, offering immunity,
Amidst oblivion, none did spare,
Brave always borders despair.

Gracious is day, distance erased,
Brought that eternal soul laced,
Inside of me, setting its seeds,
In silence passing those deeds.

As eyes reflect as glazier, so clear,
I never did see such offer so dear,
Pleading world not trick but treat,
Again fading beneath my sure feet.

That back our human form brings,
Deliberate is as I start to see things,
Of distance presence I try to untie,
To grieving child eyes open wide.

Partial is deviance, small escapes,
Shadows long offer shifting shapes,
Too long the same, we ought erase,
As senses depart, tainted You chase.

Chance awakes all precious makes,
Wisdom new life gives, old takes,
From many I disappoint, sanctuary,
Don't cry for me, by that I love, free.

Free from products of egoistic race,
Image all pursue is not His trace,
All miss, as prejudice lazy did entice,
Breath a word ties those it mystifies.

I cannot be held, weak it enslaves,
Below a deck story else portrays,
Seeing but half, for that I minded,
Yet only together we decided.

As I fall apart, you I can render,
Broken world put back together,
That none hold, in secret untold,
Alchemist turns pebble to gold.

Proof is I, deaths fading hands,
Leads us to quite different ends,
Little of what goes, heart knows,
That He still so quietly follows.

First she came, made I love me,
Then He to see, more than I, is we,
By Your hand, lead to a blend,
Left to expand, that I do attend.

As definite craving I commands,
With same somehow us it blends,
For that I served, not unnerved,
And in it nothing is undeserved.

By a sudden gust I again trust,
Knowing what I do must,
It moves, within trading all I lust,
Nothing good, ever past.

All is here, open is invitation,
As long as same is intension,
More of only that I ache for,
Fleeing the drama, to adore.

In this karma, control teaches,
When I push further, He reaches,
Highway pulling, pushing, unhide,
A tide that exists for us to find.

All strives that to these water dives,
That before He shakes, still survives,
Easily sinks that too heavy seems,
Remains that standing up dreams.

When love seems by us invented,
Demented mind You vented,
I not change world to fit a song,
Made by another, to He I belong.

Too Hard, Without God

Remolded by hand of a master,
Outclassing all I call a disaster,
We went on by our own accord,
Now not sure such I can afford.

That shallow easily can freeze,
Discontent press against breeze,
As breath condensed, on I falls,
Something there takes controls.

Wonder wall, answering a call,
With His hand holding my soul,
As body explodes, gap ignites,
Insight, depth a passion lights.

Transparent instant takes flight,
Making everything so right,
Here in a glimpse of creation,
Selfless looks great intension.

Beyond all I could ever mention,
Between question and explanation,
I share, to be aware, all instead,
And die if truth this be left unsaid.

Still resident by such complement,
In resolve, without a comment,
Troubled I stood by that humbled,
Where pride becomes tumbled.

All it need reveal I here distils,
With which it fills, me it heals,
All falls apart, in owe I stood,
I never thought this be could.

Better then I is writing on the wall,
As I enroll to become its order tall,
Hardest becomes so easy to call,
Before You, the rest looked small.

Tide to climb in only this glance,
As way immense holds presence,
This gift else could never return,
Too precious is for that I yearn.

Letter gets returned to the sender,
To that I receive or give I render?
Keeping only that I still need,
With my only prayer I proceed.

Our lot was not as much as this,
By greatness brought to my knees,
By distinct expression of a heart,
Limitless impressions I depart.

Turning into a vigor on my course,
Going far deeper then remorse,
As but folly created melancholy,
You show lonely are never holy.

Remains of a day I not surrender,
There is only one I remember,
Not there to animate but ease,
In it release is all I could please.

One minute's here, gone the next,
Run-on sentence is out of context,
On crossroads, letting go of defeat,
Given feet to escape to my retreat.

When all disappear, I do appear,
On high road clear, I hold so dear,
To bridge as so heart not knows,
Across a story that nowhere goes.

Wisdom you lost on this course,
Then comes, of course, this force,
Unspoken becomes role I uphold,
Subsiding in I, absolute reward.

Taking honor of this stolen heart,
In fever, to You it does depart,
Once I reveal pain of our chains,
Unconfined slave Your remains.

Life and script match not depict,
Releasing of Your will a convict,
Resilient to faith of inconsiderate,
Need not debate with that I hate.

In high times manner not matter,
Coming to shatter, You render,
Here now to redefine propriety,
Yet finding all in such variety.

By betrayal, revenge to infringe,
In reach is oath, path to bridge,
As I was not made for the end,
It is the end that I did offend.

I always liked beginnings more,
Ordered here not to even a score,
Not by Your own, here I burn,
Back I turn, for theirs I not yearn.

I enlist for where they not exist,
Suddenly I need no longer persist,
When more is not a thrill, real,
When I can't heal, take the wheel.

I'm out of moves, heal and teach,
As for You I reach, You besiege,
By silence this I comes to amass,
Created by us, I need not discuss.

By that I feel, final conveys deal,
That something else did reveal,
Immortal by such intervention,
It is beyond all comprehension.

Greater then creation is Creator,
Simple chose this is to a narrator,
Inserted as fixture us does trap,
Swiftly puzzles in us open up.

Blowing bits on coastline, to I arrive,
On the other side I come out alive,
By my struggle suddenly I thrive,
Through clear range, swell to revive.

Intercrossed, order to indicate,
To I belongs, immaculate state,
Such embrace I wish all knew,
For else just would never do.

It was meant to be this way,
And it'll be as it only be may,
When with He I wanted to meet,
Living with that I cannot beat.

Testing boundaries of that goes,
When above our laws, You rose,
I guess it is easier to grow up,
Knowing you're not on at top.

As rife, comes out of still life,
I see You, in my conflict, strife,
Then in space I see your face,
And embrace of your grace.

Transfixing is gripping tale,
I to bail, instance made well,
In confines of cape cocooned,
I come to that can't be turned.

When back and forth all do swing,
I am going to only do my thing,
Heart to unfreeze, else terrible is,
All else are impossible to please.

Between us erasing the gap,
I come to tap that stood at top,
Fact our deeds are made eternal,
If His external matches my internal.

Every generation by this to renew,
What they wish to or not pursue,
Only He, our lives can validate,
It was when I just could not hate.

II

God likes to hear how you thought,
Only with yourself how you fought,
By spoken all was passed through,
They'll not change, yet we need to.

Comes heaven, to senses acute,
And all upheaval quickly mute,
All poison in I suddenly dilute,
Looking for a scornful dispute.

Ruling is not to beat 'other' team,
Sitting this out, I'm out of steam,
Throw that empty hand deals,
Or see by all how lost this feels.

I was that endlessly did trust,
All that just could never last,
Trapping us in their deceit,
When with He I come to meet.

Incapable to give up on people,
For this Ace it becomes simple,
Fearful of losing all of this,
That I would miss, yet it is not his.

That I could never beat, in let,
By larger yet in feeling beset,
When I couldn't do it alone,
Then You rose and it was done.

As heavens on I drops, in pressed,
In great unrest, trend I possessed,
With all their errors they still live,
Yet they wore that I need outlive.

Discipline indeed, not only control,
Slow enroll, if it not stood, let it fall,
All You give, is all that I can have,
Being brave, yet here I had to behave.

You, well knowing of my revolt,
Then replaced by thunderous bolt,
As flash, I not shake, to love sworn,
Whisper yours arrives as a storm.

Decide and by decision here made,
Crossing a line resembling a blade,
That I does claim, only could remain,
In between steps distance is not same.

Description clear comes to enter,
When I do not matter, One better,
For all that I do, may be in vain,
Yet well know, still we can reign.

When I be that here detested me,
By all of them that us cannot see,
I could here only become mad,
If they could get inside my head.

Unafraid made by Your closeness,
When that was less, I cannot bless,
All the rest I simply fail to recall,
As dominos one after other fall.

By bad design, no longer inclined,
Not Yours is not mine, I not mind,
Leaving all to a passing thought,
For this feeling that be ought.

How deep is tunnel, of renown?
Where smile replaced my frown,
Forever and a day into I spills,
When unmoved bitterness deals.

Here indeed not to despise any,
To see how is who, time is plenty,
In it He'll clearly see that we are,
In it to see all we take too far.

This was dull, common domain,
By infliction, none could remain,
Doing that I want, when I want, again,
Only then I could do all that I can.

Forget their misfortune, their sigh,
They not call it that, so how can I?
Maybe all I found, once proposed,
At the end is not that I want most.

Difficult tells that problems are,
Of expectation now lower a bar,
We luck heroes amongst us,
So tired, through silent I pass.

You wish to hold that I've told,
Your cold made all tired and old,
In wrong time, in wrong place,
Only song can take this disgrace.

Trying to see of this prospect,
And not that was but a defect,
Not to be made by their parade,
To see it for that it is, unafraid.

Part of some despair none get,
We start with assumption set,
I don't believe them anymore,
They got us nowhere, be sure.

All I'm out to prove, they doubt,
And this is all our life is about,
They'll always see us as threat,
Every attempt tries to defect.

Save yourself, as wasted well act,
All out of context becomes a fact,
Backed when I come unchecked,
In fact, that is more like conduct.

Here to recognize but potential,
Was only part for us essential,
All else was not made to matter,
This was only to make us better.

Their inability not cripples me,
Unbreakable here, I found me,
When all is lost, by You caught,
I find that down lets me not.

Still a king of optimistic thinking,
Although I see a boat is sinking,
As button bursts here keep afloat,
For love we fought, attempt sought.

From all lost, nothing is to gain,
Something beyond still did remain,
Trying to straighten a river bent,
Only truth of a matter to attend.

Ambitious impede by their need,
Yet still lead that with He agreed,
All they do, it was almost true,
Then by You, I just walk through.

Now standing by a river dark,
By the One that took out its mark,
War ends, demons away You chaise,
By a trace that they can't replace.

Another indeed was my faith,
That did wait beyond all debate,
All the rest that I did per sway,
Somehow You push out the way.

By account I call, as else He took,
Now with reserve onward I look,
All my anguish you dismantle,
In my pain you made I gentle.

All in Your eyes with I combines,
I see sacrifice, as universe aligns,
I no longer crave, freed from demand,
Back to the posture of a man, I stand.

Moved when I hate the grim theme,
Moved for only You I can redeem,
Filling to the brim, with hope fill,
Effortlessly to thrill, in I love spill.

On A Sky to Rely

On sky I rely, rigid body purify,
Hello to You, to them is goodbye,
Stuck in complex, now looks easy,
Suddenly free, no longer busy.

With them, nothing exceptional,
In their contract conventional,
Suddenly losing interest, at rest,
Story tells of that in I did invest.

All do as thought they had to,
And I that I just know I have to.
Without energy to blow in vain,
Trying to virtue Yours explain.

Here Your case, ways per sways,
And You amaze rest of my days,
To the color of the air, I declare,
Given to only to that I can swear.

My grave wiping without trace,
My faith only is by Your grace,
When all my nakedness hurts,
Heavy water digs, river turns.

Not in tuned to a lifeless quota,
And for it taken to my Golgotha,
You react, when here cracked,
By all world comes to deduct.

Haze seizes to exist before a gaze,
Else is importance we embrace,
From the ruins, another obligation,
In it stood all I forgot to mention.

Untouched by times apprehension,
Remains only one intension,
Once Your existence its case states,
Face to face with that else outdates.

While energy only gathers peace,
Pushing against all in the breeze,
Shattering swiftly all my unrest,
Silence possessed, this I know best.

Havens gate, still for I unlocked,
Once there I with giants walked,
Once on its doors I've knocked,
There by Your motion shocked.

Transformation that awaits, aches,
From trance I takes, as it awakes,
Reminded of variance distance makes,
That from everlasting pain I shakes.

Emptying pockets, as the coin flips,
Two headed is, with none competes,
To that I bothers, other offers rather,
Deciphering sense, reaching farther.

Magnetic, rises from down under,
Gripping meaning shakes as thunder,
As from dream creeps that not sleeps,
I from sentiment meager strips.

As no turns into a yes, inside a core,
The definition sides within my roar,
Lifted on His back, as if I did soar,
Magic door, in a wall, showing more!

As I try to ground that in I stood,
By loss of this, He does not conclude,
When by a tall order lead instead,
Now given time to story spread.

Dismantled is illusion, for pure,
Then gently placed back in allure,
That I intend to apprehend, I not end,
In full command as we here blend.

Different then then, free of pain,
Only then I come to me again,
In only this moment to decide,
Quickly between the ends divide.

Elevated above all here applied,
I still ride towards the amplified,
Not many here slow my stride,
None by He, inclined to abide.

Separated by infinite, I not tire,
When all other contracts expire,
Beyond a cloud, my head bowed,
It profound, privilege allowed.

Lifting me up, tames, all claims,
Raising head, blast heart sustains,
With I agrees, prophecy takes aim,
By I still travels that I does reign.

II

As on path I tumble, unified,
As heaven and I come to collide,
Blending with that could soar,
When I needed some to adore.

Inseparable, vertex rather meant,
Shifting towards I, it's alignment,
On devoted I can't reflect, only act,
Intact, not that here You distract.

Escaping fence, guide on quest,
By a compass hidden in a chest,
He gives and He takes it away,
Something in us is meant to stay.

Sensation outlooks, to a reword,
By the sky, of love I've been told,
Now my heart you did uphold,
As I walk toward the Lord.

Other way to explain, none I luck,
To futile on my track, no way back,
Shattering through, that I follow,
Traces past, covered by the snow.

Of it not talk but on simply walk,
Eyes lock on lifted, faraway dock,
By sky lured, glory undeserved,
To some it may sound so absurd.

Trace for else leave, shoes put on,
They seem bigger than my own,
Through the freeze of discontent,
Spent if You I not complement.

Lightly now stepping through,
Weary if You here I not knew,
As breeze birch easily crumbles,
Yet by it silver fir not trembles.

Where I belong I no longer know,
Yet still not allowed to let it go,
Calling on the breath, to I it runs,
Much stronger my team becomes.

To see a reason, outlast a season,
Melted by a hand that I imprison,
With You, dream I still pursue,
There was nothing else to do.

Clear as water I want to flow on,
When all that obstacles are gone,
If I can move in a way You did,
If I could possess such speed.

When much is wrong, to prolong,
To fellowship other, I do belong,
Changes great effort require,
Few admire, most more desire.

Acting as if this none ever tops,
As a curtain on distance drops,
That I can do it, I need to know,
And step farther then they go.

Quiet I stood, capable to relate,
Assigned comes startling faith,
Joined to a secret, for it bound,
Hiding in breath all unfound.

Marginalized becomes the air,
As in Nouvelle Vague gardener,
To say it how it is, in alliance,
Only allowed that listen to silence.

As from all, my glance did break,
Peace's sensible to assemble, take,
I addition for the new expedition,
In contradiction a new conviction.

Details of heavens course endorse,
Bridge most find hard to enforce,
For these steps of envy, so heavy,
Distanced from them made to be.

Holding power to them foreign,
While in this presence, I'm stolen,
When it was not according to I,
All else did die as on sky I rely.

Here You'll teach of unexpected,
Effected only by the resurrected,
I got away, when none else watch,
Seeking still some new approach.

Once I knew, how can I else do?
By soul pursue only that is true,
You'll hear from I, here for you,
On a secret channel saving few.

As ethereal with I comes to tie,
Not sure how I could He satisfy,
All I show is without knowing,
Exploring, in I silence is roaring.

My voice gains a strange ring,
That though thick could sling,
Yet beyond its practical radius,
Unbeaten lives so spontaneous.

Indeed, I know it is not my own,
Around until madness was gone,
It not matters what they say or do,
My dream here I needed pursue,

Settling score for there is more,
Then seeking to find open door,
Too grand, to now just pretend,
That here on people I depend.

Slow burning, only true reign,
To closed, impossible to explain,
Given to it, nothing to conceal,
Real to feel, moments of zeal.

When weak, I need not speak,
In wrapped in softness unique,
Abandoned by all, yet more true,
You, when this was so hard to do.

The Director

As the Director cuts out a frame,
Never again we'll be the same,
Cutting a film for it here not fits in,
Not let devil another point write in.

Nature of vengeance set a default,
Such sacrifice for higher thought,
Without chance to wrong prolong,
Amongst us power, to it I belong.

All preconceived aside is tossed,
By panoramic view detail is lost,
All indeed smaller is before this,
Unbroken, made of one piece.

On stand, exploding cloud grand,
Edges fade while looking to expand,
Mountain of occasion offers a view,
Revealing more than I any knew.

That me through a pinnacle takes,
And all other roads equal makes,
In valor behold that none knows,
Tamed traveling light, on my toes.

Little wish unwraps, now I believe,
Who else could give by that I live?
Briefly I do keep that only seem,
Existence to redeem, this not film.

Outside of us, something is,
Beyond our abyss, domain His,
Border disappears, all my fears,
Else stops, as everything nears.

Effortless this duty becomes,
Though runs, all it overruns,
From it drink, to water I sink,
As to it I link, I need not think.

You take me, You make me,
Translating waves of decree,
Mine or yours, no one knows,
As all blows, I from it rose.

Cloaked, in space itself reveals,
Untouchable so delicately heals,
For those that just know must,
By His trust, I for this to cast.

Sidelined, when that play cried,
Becoming rectified, on You I relied,
When numbed by all in their stride,
I let Him take field, wide to unhide.

Vicious hands close to I not let,
By substance that, I they can't get,
Suddenly no longer I need move,
Nothing to prove, in this groove.

Stopping clock that of else thinks,
Heart clicks, glory Yours it drinks,
All those ticks to bend, I attend,
As into space I come to expand.

Immaculate, a show again runs,
In ample marvel I see Your plans,
All colors back bring, as we meet,
Else bounce off against a heartbeat.

In I is only verdict that could persist,
This wins, to unbeatable I do enlist,
Through a skin, in sowed on a soul,
Your role I utterly comes to enthrall.

Glimpse caught, this heaviness soft,
As I climb a loft, distance gives a raft,
When closeness to lost, meant most,
In search so vast, I saw a grey ghost.

By need that I before You brought,
When chasing all that life had not,
Balance, one another it does conceal,
Thrill I feel to His child only is real.

Blowing hills of debris, us strands,
Suddenly game of pretend ends,
No longer only playing a part,
Another is a story of my heart.

II

By all love could now not be or do,
That I not see, remains always new,
Rules basing on that just be may,
You somehow come to per sway.

I to heal, He materializes my will,
Back to real, suddenly out of still,
Still as quantum, was conductor,
To character an unknown factor.

Made for many, used by a few,
To me You are all that is true,
In I to encrypt, unwritten script,
Gloom ripped, from frame crypt.

For all, offering scenes plenty,
Until there is a time too many,
By fact that I indeed pass could,
Meant not one behind I could.

For nothing beyond His reach is,
None deserving nor unworthy is,
If I lied, song will hurt or nurse,
Revealed be all, for better or worse.

Faster then all in me disorderly,
In a moment anything we could be,
In next eternity and all is up to me,
As gladness mad takes philosophy.

Offering another sharper angle,
Offering ground for all that dangle,
Living force, takes my remorse,
Settling all scores is that endures.

As that by love here only grieves,
Love not is that us here ever leaves,
Within a gift heaven gives, it lives,
Else cannot please as only this is.

For all unknowing, playing a fool,
I cannot duel, by Yours made rule,
When world thought of I as mad,
Yet I only wish feel something instead.

As all run away, from that I share,
That not compare, they call a snare,
When here so strangely neglected,
Then so suddenly reconnected.

All written is bent, not same dealt,
Then to on other we come to melt,
When ignorance this soul hurts,
Such warmth to a tale He inserts.

By You, moved from this spot,
When none I've got, more then a lot,
Made this kid feel as I never did,
When here I found the only creed.

Remember well that in this swell,
All I need I'll indeed come to tell,
As out I cried, all heart confide,
Out on a title wave I come to ride.

Wrinkling time, their guilt I scope,
By You again walking the rope,
By courage trialed, I pick a side,
Now I glide untouched, unified.

After today from rest I unbind,
In reasonable, reason I do find,
I know, I can frighten your crew,
Here I brought You, this I can do.

III

On edge placed by a weak stage,
That I in rage wish to engage,
All I crossed, to you discover,
Shattering through to start over.

To before You stand on only track,
All their lies I had to wreck,
At ground zero, as nothing I be,
Yet unaware by it I was only free.

When heavy in despair I try move,
Yet there is nothing else to prove,
For someone wanted my rhyme,
I flout again by that is out of time.

Out of moment, in all confusion,
Evolution is beyond their conclusion,
Then again only happy to exist,
Living with that all have missed.

Becoming that can feel everything,
By secret string, to me You sing,
Suddenly, I know the final word,
By promise forgotten, I endured.

In all direction You be, instantly,
Only that is true to you and me,
Some probability, clearly I see,
By it I come to be that I wish be.

Blowing hidden in vague smoke,
So cool, without word to I spoke,
When I just can't blend with any,
It is scary, yet out me You carry.

Utterly alone, before order tall,
I only dream when silent are all,
Back to it again, I nothing attains,
In it memory of angel still remains.

Dear, why are you not here,
When I wondered He did appear,
In some ever so secret connection,
Through fraction, without detection.

In unexpected time, unexpected gift,
Away I did lift, let me in idea drift,
Some me, that I still wanted to be,
As she, released, to sentiment flee.

By the first line, away I'm blown,
Again I know I was not alone,
Where you are, I needs proceed,
That love personifies to a creed.

Also free of form, of their norm,
Part that calms in heart a storm,
By this I know I win and lose,
Sometimes the two I confuse.

Fully aware of truth, endorsed,
And that such can't be enforced,
Discontent for all are not as me,
From intolerable, another is we.

Human condition sore I brand,
That for a moment I can't stand,
By You was all I care to mention,
Then to word adding dimension.

Tired by those riveted by remorse,
Comes source when it can't be worse,
Standing in I is purpose forgone,
When far from home and all is none.

I not spot any to call my own,
Aware of it only once their gone,
I say I, yet world comes to stun,
My plan You come to overrun.

Before discontent began, it's over,
Then echo of somber You sober,
When words I need silence, I call,
Caring for that say nothing it all.

Desperate when all I can't get,
Was when director I've meet,
As if plays with I conviction,
More then one it hid decision.

IV

When to loves futility I pertain,
Love You sustain, I does tame,
That crack in my shell has found,
Claimed by endless space unbound.

In a blink, detaching from sins,
As He again over a plague wins,
Just above all that rest possessed,
I only by this, entirely impressed.

How do I that You give return?
You give all for that I yearn,
When this house small becomes,
Sky comes with greater plans.

Forgiving vague, layers replace,
Let me by true, when You I face,
They will here put limits on me,
And I will with limits disagree.

That not dream, on I tried to lean,
All of them I worn myself thin,
Suddenly, there is enough of me,
To outlast thee, I see through He.

On nothing else I could depend,
This is one treaty none can bend,
Yet they could never turn me,
Into all that I could never be.

More alive when all become gone,
Here I come, facing only the One,
Combination of us, causes a blast,
When none in love trust, I must.

Without purpose heavy to envy,
Glad from their act You spear me,
Higher made by Your ability,
World cannot give this to me.

None are as above, free as air,
Far from a spotlight, all is bare,
Only there in truth I can declare,
You are all, You are everywhere.

This is we, by all I come to see,
Humble I assume to awesome be,
Quick are the dead, then You enter,
Moved to center and else not matter.

In my defeat, another life I meet,
Death takes back seat to true grit,
Little by little invincible to attain,
By new battles old flame to regain.

Going beyond, through a portal,
That leads to those immortal,
To silence Yours leaving oath,
When hurt is not part of growth.

It is You that through end exceeds,
It is I that with story this proceeds,
Unmoved I stood amidst affects,
Else not attracts, turns to artifacts.

In the end deciding upon a guide,
Trialed for that mankind abide,
Fitting a plot, I fought as Quixote,
When caught in only so thought.

By You alone I come spoken for,
As Your breath my does restore,
Before I lose control, vague goes,
In danger zone, He ending knows.

If I could explain how it feels,
How He pain of living heals,
Out of that was a massive attack,
By He I am left without a mark.

Of fruitless rotten I leave taste,
I can't believe I they do waste,
On nature ours well You spy,
All beauty is not meant to die.

Clear I see, wobbly without He,
This love and peculiar finality,
Splitting a constant, else I beat,
Here I see me in the back seat.

You know me better than me,
It is hard to with You disagree,
Now I only need that You are,
The only knowing who we are.

I can't pardon, that love demean,
Then another I, beyond a screen,
Disguised in moment paralyzed,
In it moves a still, as all is resized.

As it transformed here into both,
As if again born, by only oath,
Into the only will I need to feel,
Something in us they can't kill.

Your Love Takes Me Away

That all weight bears to explain,
Amending now validation vain,
Dimension bent loves command,
Now I look for that comprehend.

Making an effort to I distract,
That matters not I try to attract,
Not waiting for time to you span,
I leave again, belonging to then.

Separated in affection so grand,
Taken away by extended hand,
Where goes story of this belief?
Drifting now as this fading leaf.

Experiment with us does play,
Not portray that everyway sway,
There suddenly sky I engrossed,
When most meant that was lost.

Underneath my pillow stream,
Eternities span, where I've been,
Weight spills on balance of will,
Seeking something I could feel.

Else I sought to extend the plot,
At the end, less then I thought,
Discontent not to spread, I fled,
From purpose by that we bleed.

By all their 'just' swords proud,
All here they're still allowed,
From this mud fighting rowdy,
Then destiny Yours I embody.

Your love makes me go on,
If they knew me, I'd be gone,
They run all down once exposed,
All is wrong we've proposed.

Tall order is to I under their sky fit,
All to I true grit they counterfeit,
Irrelevance finds forcing dare,
Yet I am life that can't compare.

From life's tragedies I escape,
Heart separated by secret cape,
As into your coat silently slip,
Secret ours in it I decide to keep.

As all reply to bliss, not sorrow,
By picky mood sealed lips I borrow,
By Your silence only protected,
Amidst dreadful and neglected.

All try deny that I wish to share,
By their snare, I find secret layer,
When nothing else I could give,
For none but You I did believe.

My wish remains out of range,
No longer engaged in this age,
There was I that all could taunt,
But so is not what I really want.

With hate I could not relate,
Final word I state, before too late,
Only with life at stake, I awake,
To see they are only my mistake.

From critics' blame and reprisal free,
Accepting for none see that I do see,
Some reality, beyond comprehension,
By it degradation fades from mention.

Consumed by glare I here face,
And embrace none can replace,
Emptiness I leaves, cold, dense,
That by some time only stands.

As there was no easy way out,
In doubt, yet it is not that about,
On my knees, bagging please,
All You decease, I crave peace.

As ignorance spells their crime,
Redefining all is added time,
Rest ignored, of a phase bored,
By none but this space assured.

As torrid minds all so smears,
Motion sudden breeze steers,
Out of dead, of faith monument,
Sent for clear is only still intent.

Guilt behind slipped, spilled,
Else strong willed unfulfilled,
Nothing sways by little delays,
Materializing that love portrays.

II

One wish, You I did not stun,
Only flushing out Masters' plan,
Then I see He from far out there,
As I let out a sigh, your I breath air.

Offering escapes, nothing's so dear,
Undeserving are they of our tear,
Nothing but You could I so steer,
Before me standing so clear.

Unseen by else, I jump the fence,
By it somewhere we commence,
Out of intense, regaining sense,
Coming to this stance immense.

Foreign, until on a deck high up,
Consciousness I comes to unstrap,
As I look through the peace blue,
I see still untouched is, that is true.

Once those words are spoken,
And the seal becomes broken,
That I made only bound to fade,
Love is not that us did degrade.

All so thought beneath crumbles,
When on moment heart stumbles,
Well-known rules I not debate,
Even though with none I relate.

Edgy yet I not flee beyond border,
Confuse freedom with disorder,
On any reply here He not intends,
All outside, aura simply strands.

Yet my deception I could defy,
You are moment on that I rely,
Screaming by all heart mistrusts,
I wish run away as joy never lasts.

Created in image that I so makes,
Reflection of doubt, lament takes,
That suddenly stitches, mends,
I defend, my heart unbends.

Part of me, You I just can't refuse,
That my confusion made obtuse,
When with wrong I did pair,
When snare brings only despair.

Yet this was not all, You avow,
My sorrow was indeed hollow,
Despair seemed so hard to beat,
Then only pure necessity I meet.

As with You, nothing was hard,
Knowing who I must disregard,
Once You come, break through,
All that is true, wrong can undo.

When You are all, I cannot fall,
It was true to me, thus I enroll,
Only here to show, with You I go,
Beyond those that steal a show.

By the sky alone you can be told,
How my heart you need uphold,
To the edge of a night, I span,
Where all undone I need outrun.

Possessed by appeal, we meet,
By all I does taken to the limit,
To privilege theirs I not bow,
To go on, Lord I does allow.

Awake by a sense that I found,
Reflection limitless, profound,
Of stars convict, I this well suits,
Sent to enclose timeless pursuits.

Still wondering, such is Its touch,
That could suggest so much,
Nothing as a stage by You set,
As I face of a world bigger yet.

To only your fact, I backtracked,
Higher by day, nothing I lucked,
On balances of our coming will,
Indeed, when truth I did reveal.

III

Love I seek, here wishes to burst,
Finding again that was here first,
Finding that illusion deceased,
By actuality of it I am released.

Too much was bad for I to restore,
I can do no more, opening a door,
Exploding out of gates, we crash,
Offering a way out of this flesh.

Reasons I saw today not stood,
Perhaps someday they would,
As wasted time I try to justify,
Coming to untwine that is I.

Your file in drilled, I received,
He believed for that I lived,
Carrying message all did elude,
In it hidden is something good.

Meeting of the sides, designed,
Me and some lost I combined,
The one I was, a carefree child,
When universe back at I smiled.

Indented in a wind, gun for hire,
Shot out I sent, never will expire,
Travelling far into a distance,
Beyond condemned to instance.

From all sides entering as beam,
Grandeur, to besieges all so dim,
Without a sin, towards I did lean,
Keen, You only know that I mean.

Else stands no more, I keep on,
To You sworn, to them unborn,
Here, yet by all of them unseen,
Everywhere this moment has been.

Hidden in You, as heart force calls,
Bypassing all those hidden walls,
Devoted to loves creed, we agreed,
Out of slumps, again I breathe.

Disturbance suddenly flatters,
Deafening sound around scatters,
As trees shimmering by its breeze,
By sense rinses all uncertainties.

As space on I swiftly down clamps,
Taking away all invisible stamps,
As plain rises, dream to I jumps,
Intact soul still with stars camps.

Made aware what is at stake,
You are there to memory make,
Remaining that I can't contend,
Beyond my mind, You expand.

Growing pains mind twisted,
On only mistakes I so insisted,
Unbending rules instead lead,
You decide the way ahead.

I caught, protecting that it ought,
Else meant what, I remember not,
Destiny other direction did hide,
Away from they, once unified.

Neutralizing charge, taking strain,
Above all, eyes fixed on the arcane,
Leaning on the will, of concerned,
Into sanctuary Yours here lured.

Inside out I turn, as sky descends,
Leaving all slaves false demands,
Peace rides through, giving relief,
Seeing through my false belief.

On this bridge to accident prone,
Yet getting off, meet abyss alone,
Give me patience, time to choose,
I accuse of love without a bruise.

None real enough to be I near,
Yet He indeed is not a puppeteer,
I can't resemble vile submission,
Afterlife fulfills another mission.

In frustration of expectation,
Competition for false ambition,
For this rhyme I need a reason,
Proof to find beyond a season.

By futility taken beneath surface,
Mine was not their purpose,
Alive, yet is worthy of life endeavor?
Then all I surrender, for forever.

IV

Gripped, to the bones stripped,
In dipped and all but love ripped,
When no longer I can let all slide,
To you I confide then slow stride.

We lived for a different gift,
As I drift from all by so swift,
Knowing verve, colossal of faith,
Without debate in my only state.

Here silent be, thought free,
In it Yours for I purpose to see,
By some to You I came by a plea,
I wanted to love, they not let me.

Only one way to avoid this pain,
Only for that can erase this stain,
Live of this life every moment,
By this finding true meaning of it!

Here to recognize that applies,
That I to all in disguise only ties,
I tell you only that I do know,
Good are not meant to suffer so.

Now I'll learn that You do teach,
This feeling good is within reach,
You can here be eternally awaken,
Or taken by all those mistaken.

Blown as if hit by the comet,
And indeed back on my path set,
Destroys a mood this true intent,
By celestial fact, without comment.

When possessed, in all my unrest,
You are the best, by You I outlast,
In flash, such abundance I knew,
And there is nothing else to do.

Letting all slide, for love dynamite,
It is right, it is that I cannot fight,
All else as so ordinary I dismiss,
Offer heavens, most striking is.

As I from the rest now separate,
Is not that forever could waits,
Feeling lifeless, needs a friend,
All we need, us did but strand.

Never was I the same as they,
I always did seek another way,
Their pattern did kill, then clear,
Unknown I not fear but endear.

As He, bored of all they be,
Indeed, not living in everybody,
In instance, love fluid shapeless,
Persuasion limited to caress.

Now everywhere I feel this care,
It can't compare, it was so fair,
As other layer, beneath a snare,
Only myself when I get there.

Not about everyone, but only one,
Never thought of that all outdone,
Taken through our weary vision,
To only that still was decision.

Radiant glow to atop shadow flow,
Everlasting, mirroring eyes show,
Catch it if you can, uproar meet,
A part that none could ever beat.

Experience distinct, fosters instinct,
From heavy that sinks unlinked,
Unseen till then in core condensed,
Until motion your presence sensed.

V

To more tied as plain I not abide,
All this, goodbye once will unhide,
All accept this such privilege gives,
Message receives that beyond lives.

Not mistake truth you always knew,
For here I am and you are too,
Springing to unknown, out of forms,
Tumble walls as certainty storms.

Mine is space that something meant,
Reaches voice my will can reinvent,
Body bend, expand to true intent,
Where senses rise, on rest not spent.

Portraying words that are coming,
Linking steps to that is stunning,
As I swirl out of a spin, flowing in,
Just as we begin, that's never been.

Times I escape, for place of youth,
Relative is world, not of one truth,
When absorbed by your faith,
That only here waited to relate.

Love perfectly kept comes to me,
Replacing all till now feels free,
Transparent, through my blank remarks,
Asking to act not on presence on I embarks.

Delight too hard felt when I did melt,
Leading keys as at I looks in stealth,
As invisible leans to shake hostile ways,
Serving not authority of those lost days.

When without examining a thought,
The rest knew what we be ought,
At a spot living to declares a fight,
When by perfection kept right!

Without you to remind me of faith,
When for all else it seems too late,
Abandoned I stood, without debate,
On a day I walked through the gate.

Peace awaits, beyond justice I crave,
Calling on the rain to gray engrave,
Phrase I not stain when splits a day,
Refrain, finer hand debt does repay.

Illusion nothing comes to mean,
On their freedom God was keen,
It is to He all I only can declare,
For all that here turns, I not care.

There is nothing else to want,
When with none, this You grant,
I own love as other layers peal,
There was nothing else to feel.

Gone is all itself still cannot keep,
Through realities hard, fearful grip,
When all do stun to I You span,
In various shapes we tragically come.

Disturbing I did let out a plea,
Ruined program is taken from me,
As misplaced installs the plan,
Kept from looking at so gone.

VI

Entwined by that none destroyed,
All else employed I'll try to avoid,
As from the broken I reappear,
Once again as a child, crystal clear.

By eternal, fascinated by all around,
Familiar returns from a background,
Bigger are none as here I do slow,
Only moderate could as so flow.

Though they'll not see, I was here,
Before with He I did disappear,
When there are none to miss,
For we could not amount to this.

For nothing else as freedom feels,
Until I You ease, and in me all is,
For moment mine, piece of a sky,
Although I try, else had to die.

Ripping the pain just to go on,
Not alone, love I come to own,
Where burden I overthrow,
It's all I ever wanted to know.

Shames this fear it'll disappear,
All that we held to be so dear,
That'll be a day, in it lives a way,
When forever is not hard to portray.

As those days made to I tame,
At nothing theirs I take aim,
Slaves by all we so demanded,
I attended that all such ended.

Left with remains of the day,
Rescue from flames Your way,
Waiting for cathedrals beneath a sea,
I must agree, it is my only serenity.

Of Master craft draft, not ask for less,
Then to secret passage here express,
Convinced of unreal, nameless void,
Universe dashes in, I can't avoid.

Deliberation is beyond nonsense,
Surpassing presence of my absence,
With constant sky merges to a mode,
To that I answer is force I here decode.

Words are not enough feeling in I,
Or any decoration here I apply,
All I need is her prayer to house fill,
All I need is a feel that it was real.

That gives life and takes it away,
Decided to keep I here another day,
I can do better, that does matter,
As this arena once again I enter.

Separated from else by sensation,
For razor sharp asking attention,
Leaving only that I care mention,
In tacked remains only intension.

Here to road another still pursue,
None lure but peace with You I knew,
By how we live, He we only deceive,
Wish gift receive yet for false grieve.

Few are more, made by a core,
All else just could not be sure,
Situations these us did rate,
Only you save I from their faith.

VII

And if someday was today,
I'd say, You're a better way,
For so long fighting despair,
I steer away by Your air.

Occasions obscure, trivial lure,
As everyday hero, I try endure,
All too cruel to ever rule, I bear,
No excuse with they to compare.

Aware of a fog, heart made pale,
One day turns to another, inhale,
In a hazy shade, pointless glare,
In all their fear, none dare to care.

Reward that not declare a snare,
This air from I none could tear,
I lived again, nothing is as then,
I depend on Your eyes of refrain.

From there to here I didn't vanish,
Hope must be near, actuality to replenish,
As still as I move, to only Your way,
Laughing in the face of this decay.

With minimal, that all can obtain,
When any other proposal is insane,
Master of masters, servant to servants,
That none understands path unbends.

Wiping out all that love was not,
Left with that I always thought,
It is all I got, He is here with me,
When where I'm supposed to be.

From methods on a moment insist,
Kissed, on this I cease to persist
For not all that once was disappears,
Shaken, not taken as all to else stirs.

Unaware that all here are a victim,
Whom intolerant had to condemn,
Archetype brought all that not go on,
Then masses obligation I outgrown.

Rules I bend, for all does not fade,
Of common man here Gods made,
Not playing this game of pretend,
As grand its hand comes to extend.

Without doubt staging a knockout,
Silenced by giant is ghostly shout,
I plea for sense of that is immense,
Then so sudden a piercing glance.

Sublime, to compose troubled mind,
Overflowing with injustice of unkind,
To avoid, all You here destroyed,
By some promise beyond this void.

Infinite is Your colorless flame,
Going to a core, out of the frame,
In check or not when higher then high,
Once inside of I condensed the sky.

Alongside I, walks the unknown,
Perhaps only I would not disown,
Grown to move on, stand not alone,
By words hidden beneath a stone.

VIII

Compare a raid to that us made,
Fact we forgot, meant not it'll fade,
So that somewhere we may shine,
As all of this is not kingdom mine.

My love not place to this wrath,
It was indeed worst then death.
Romeo must die, love he served,
Yet glory his world not deserved.

By all I say or do, to You but span,
Come, take me away, silent one,
Since this I wish not come back to,
To go through gates, I only pursue.

I had to more then you say and do,
All you could not, yet meant to,
Too long it took for most of you,
To see through, what not to do.

On desert swarm with a storm,
Rip off of your norm a uniform,
Indeed, only solitude is strength,
Story rested on height, not length.

As You not cut heads of flowers,
Before stink, dirt on them showers,
Here to inform, of that is true,
I've given up on all, but a few.

Here for all, I try say a grace,
That malicious will not replace,
Mercy on me, so that I not blast,
By all that belong to only past.

Best are that quickly do forget,
Let go, without a trace of regret,
With more then season on a line,
Seeing predictable is this design.

Foggy life, all for that it is call,
In it light leaf knew when to fall,
Not be spent on but false intent,
That a while hangs to but strand.

That ought to be in their prayer,
From below thrusts not new layer,
Only in love He not knows enough,
We wore made of only this stuff.

I wish it was as His, it just works,
Although else at most here lurks,
Thought a lot, yet still on a spot,
If you knew, by all uncaught.

So passing thought, by a review,
Something better I indeed knew,
I could make it here, easy it be,
Yet this can't make it with me.

Nothing here I had to lose, free,
That here be and indeed not be,
Leaving as vital, thought right,
That I support, they can't fight.

On this deck placed them to rise,
To my surprise, they'll despise,
In 100th lifetime, I made it atop,
Once on the methods I give up.

I that He hunted around a clock,
Else in false honor fights to shock,
In breath feeling my commotion,
Finally comes divinity of devotion.

Unguarded I stood before God,
As the only well thought method,
All here tumbles but one intension,
When lifted above by its affection.

I can't forgive them, yet I must,
And in only He, place my trust,
What fight to fight, to be light,
As that lives in sight is only trite.

Infraction will awake concerned,
Yet in it all I remains unturned,
By You I stood, You I can't elude,
You showed me all that is good.

Enchanted not by lure all did rule,
By events leaping from the blur,
By ceremonies theirs that remain,
In it only with He, way I maintain.

How crazy I'd be, all I'd slander,
Without He, that I could render,
But repeat offender, yet intension,
Is inspiration, beyond comprehension.

In drops of time, else not implies,
Gasping for little of that more defies,
Doing that I feel, catches my stride,
The only us here could've satisfied.

Dying is not intended by He,
Yet torture is to here forever be,
Further away, void not to appoint,
But a place they cannot disappoint.

I can't come back to all they call upon,
For before me I see that is never gone,
Passing all that was we, for certainty,
Thought it all only You can see me.

For only that I care remember,
They'll ask me to surrender,
As all rules they'll die to deceive,
Become only by that I could live.

Creator, when at my most fragile,
Here as one, suddenly so agile.
Not only bail but here compel,
Reunited by a grail I must trail.

Singularity

While here moving as if one,
In this place where we become,
Who could snatch I in its stride?
When with intent Your unified.

Many hellos and goodbyes,
Lie in years that all crystallize,
That in one time we did depict,
In the next aside was kicked.

As marvel opens before my eyes,
To expand and to heartbeat ties,
From all I defines, to You I rose,
On nothing but only one impose.

I live to love and you are a sign,
Without You, nothing is mine,
Knowing how life we had to live,
Rest asks for that we can't give.

All I leave behind by that I find,
Not that any of them would mind,
Sliding behind deaths heavy doors,
Heart explores, universe is Yours.

Simple enough to adore, to satisfy,
I know not why, meaning gives to I,
Strange this love, by it all is undone,
Wondering what dream may come.

As passage eternal I does reinvent,
What did this have to do with that?
Making my visits to world so rare,
Life to immortal trade offers unfair.

Overrated becomes all else can see,
Beyond is feeling I can believe to be,
My days here are gone, eyes we lock,
On the deep streams, beneath a rock.

Beneath them all was explained,
Without beginning or end remained,
Serge across timelines, mountain tops,
Sobered by an ocean all else crops.

To unheard find, beyond a puddle,
That all can twist and easily muddle,
Let not this mud mix with my blood,
As if a flood taking all but fresh bud.

II

By all I knew, here You to renew,
What say You, seen by only a few?
Maybe hope I bring to all that morn,
And pain escape of those reborn.

You are only to suit, my pursuit,
Thus with us there is no dispute,
All to resize, convince otherwise,
In due time all face their demise.

In confidence awaits thought gray,
When soul craves the right of way,
For I there was no other reword,
Only here by His I be in accord.

Deranged by ache, ignorant staged,
Demanding that it be exchanged,
Inhaling a stream of all we fear,
To blow out when none are near.

Without thought, Your touch I find,
When leaving not to be left behind,
Crystal clear in its present state,
In it only Your reflection to relate.

As for them it was much too late,
I'll not be spent on all their debate,
Impressions deadly all enter in,
I bleed as those without a skin.

As castle without an enclosure,
Practicing my composure,
Once aware of that I does hurt,
Back to me I, You can convert.

And all the pain to I flowed in,
By You gone, as if it's never been,
Detached by a distinct affection,
Consideration lacking detection.

Letting go of all, it was never mine,
Only to align, with You to combine,
Not so lonely, holy shows I slowly,
Pushing all I think I know, for only.

As life as vine around I did entwine,
All erase and rewind, You are mine,
River to unbend, seeing where it goes,
By that it bestows, else it overthrows.

In unconfirmed, strange assurance,
Moving me through the currents,
This end is not as tragic as it seems,
Streams to that faith Yours screams.

Left with verse that You can please,
For there is nothing more then this,
Conquered not, left in a baffled glee,
When I let You be, we're singularity.

III

Out of intense to love that is best,
Wonder now hiding in my chest,
Ecstasy, no rhyme can measure,
By heart Yours instance treasure.

Eye to eye with a sky, I solute Thee,
Without He, nothing was me,
Forgetting a blessing if I not confide,
Tell me again that I had to abide.

Neglected part all forgot to uncover,
By You I discover suddenly recover,
There was nothing else I could keep,
This captain never dies on Your ship.

Bearing weight of the will for peace,
That a breeze always tries to seize,
It was this that from a start I seek,
Everything else was dismally weak.

By it still enchained, unafraid,
To He trade for raid all unmade,
Calling distance as sun on us sets,
Then suddenly, off are all the bets.

Before this, as if made of wax,
What it does, it does so relax,
All forms to melts, little talks,
To grasp soul that to You walks.

Bond to unfreeze, all cerebral is,
Coming to release those still His,
When it seems all shadows dims,
Order comes that us redeems.

Denials all vanish once involved,
Evolved, suddenly here solved,
Interrupted, essence to condense,
By a glance, expanding conscience.

I know to all of them I was none,
Yet gone is never that I become,
Important to some, to the One,
And this could never be undone.

Gift I receive, briefness to outlive,
You give that I needed to believe,
As time goes by, answers did lie,
And there are those that never die.

As melted screen washes over me,
From harbors taken back to the sea,
Excuse me while I disappear, begin,
Back to serine, where I once been.

Sinking fleet from deep out spit,
As to You I only could commit,
None rose so high to engulf a sky,
There is nothing He can't rectify.

To rescue when I flat out expired,
When this flare into the air I fired,
Over a plain, sudden as the doom,
Before I looms, on I eyes to zoom.

Of such eternal ties I to comprise,
When all was done, You surprise,
Farther then I see, spirit of sky is He,
Trying to find that in us is still free.

As troubled clouds You can clear,
Refuge I find as this sail You steer,
Overlooking limits of which sure,
Towards answers that can endure.

In solitude left, on this very spot,
Something different I did want,
I close my eyes, keep a story near,
To that lays ahead my glide steer.

As turbulent river comes to a sea,
Preserved in a lifeboat by He,
Reflection in the tides, else hides,
That here multiplies and divides.

As trembling water by a breeze,
Such I no longer could please,
When blown away becomes a sail,
To storm outrun, by He made well.

While the rest tears me apart,
Still I know You take this heart,
As into nothingness I did spill,
You I seal, with all I could feel.

As a mix only kept I for a while,
Completes a file, superior style,
With inconsiderate I entwine,
With only You I know I'll be fine.

Taking along rebel by distant air,
That order another could not bear,
Suspended, by all we defended,
Mended, as all beneath us ended.

IV

Refill magic that from vast appears,
Death it spears that inside us steers,
Spasm in the heart needed to relate,
Compound only to accommodate.

I still hold my breath for you,
And here perhaps only a few,
Still towards this all in I gears,
That immortal is it only reverts.

I pray You may come someday,
As You sway, steady to portray,
Up and above, as You take I in,
I witness the return of the King.

Moving while still, as will none kill,
From them ourselves we do conceal,
In but my pupil leaving some light,
It was deeper then all in their night.

Where faithfully we depart,
Is not for the faint at heart,
As realm most may overwhelm,
Yet I here let You take the helm.

So light else is, without weight,
Such never made it to great,
All before that I guess is text,
That needs fit no other context.

That I survived to comprehend,
Placed on this stand so grand,
Waiting for orders I can pursue,
This is only I'm supposed to do.

Plunging into me is so serene,
Empty space drained of all sin,
If love death brings, to it I bow,
I honorably You in do allow.

What remains depends on few men,
Through it all I'll do all that I can,
Washed by a sky heart on goes,
In deliberation is that always was.

One I can't explain nor need to,
Taken through all they say or do,
To only right I'm meant to keep,
In between all leaps that we skip.

By it, what could excited ever say,
But that it's meant to be this way,
That all those words comes to slay,
Yet suddenly there I want to stay.

That promise keeps so honest,
Fast for it does only that it must,
From eyes draining the dust,
When with people I cannot trust.

V

As sky surrenders another song,
For its space I long, to it I belong,
That in secret stream I still keeps,
That but bounces off all it grips.

Hollow to fill when so aimless,
Far away is home, I find nameless,
With back against a wall, driven,
Then suddenly for all forgiven.

In wows, suspended above the edge,
Once brought I to the end of a page,
All else that in this time does caress,
That I needed not express, I possess.

Love leaves, quickly out of range,
Yet in a hidden place we engage,
Strange, intended to be decision,
Leaving all here room for revision.

Nothing to question, all live and die,
All decided is, I try tell them why,
Whom a master be, I did reveal,
Nothing they steal that I need feel.

I consent with an honored reign,
For here there is nothing to gain,
By I if I had but one day to live,
By You for this I do not grieve.

Push me I still wanted none,
My craving for else was done,
All this distance love had made,
All in my head it does not fade.

Grateful for You, living in a glee,
You only wanted better for me,
Matching intent, beyond resent,
Only You understand that I meant.

Of how You bless I only regress,
Only greatness I can't surpass,
Without orders, as idea connects,
Beyond borders are these effects.

As tragedy to majesty does turn,
I no longer for explanation yearn,
I said enough, yet not too much,
Takes my breath only Your touch.

Surreal is all in Your comfort serene,
On invisible parts in I, You do lean,
Life shines this beyond, by a bond,
In it without a need to respond.

All we know in a smile still lives,
Explanation gives that not believes,
All you can see, is not only me,
Or never here for any but Thee.

Only glad we made it through,
Only glad for all we could do,
For You I seek, and You are in me,
Taking me where I need to be.

As to dead end I hastily pressed,
Strolling with dead, all distressed,
When this fortune heart caressed,
Path to a moon from my chest.

As You engage, becoming bland,
As all shrinks You did expand,
Absurd made true, I can't pursue,
Here to wait for all that I knew.

That I take in, just becomes me,
In this moment, according to He,
Here you could take me as I am,
Here as one, we begin again.

Unbroken by a Token

To tormented souls in their loss,
Transition for caught in a sauce,
Subliminal to I becomes assigned,
Altering mechanics of the mind.

Peace materialized comes to I,
To all else time to say goodbye,
Universe unveils great disguise,
Indeed, that it is, none can size.

Expanding to my body, thought,
I caught that can't be caught,
Source beyond all our reflection,
Yet His affection I wish mention.

Super nature, what it all meant?
Controlling of experience extent,
Not made by us, holding out,
It was only I can't do without.

Only by it I admit to my defeat,
Yet it was here for more then it,
As all fades into gray, road I laid,
Engineer broken heart remade.

Secret caress in a precious response,
Speak of pressed against my bones,
Glad for the time You invest in us,
Easier is to let go of all that by pass.

In tuned to life around I breathes,
They had so many, I that bigger is,
Standing still on my own two feet,
To supple, gentle, thought commit.

Bringing back a familiar day,
Dispersed atop all they can say,
Last word of those that are right,
On the other side of this trite.

By main display, leaving disarray,
Only then to a mess I confess may,
Walking pass faces and places,
In them all could be of He traces.

Steps from waste shake, trap I see,
As unheard they just will not be,
Stomping down a mountain came,
Only later they words become.

Time teaches still of our refrains,
In unspoken ways it entertains,
Stretching over edge, forming a bond,
To sneak a peek into the beyond.

II

Impartial, as white ghost, sound,
To all around I was not bound,
Forever I ran and I get away,
As Papillion, not made to here stay.

On this run leaving all half done,
Something else I had to become,
Elope to a place where I can hide,
None I can stop, by You untied.

On nothing else here, I can persist,
Only in this open field I can exist,
To match my mood, ocean stood,
To see if I make something good.

As emptiness to us begins to gaze,
Deeper then all we come to praise,
Immaculate ties to that's inside,
Launched outside the far side.

On outskirts unknown density,
Despite laws, consuming entity,
In breath confined, cerebral find,
Without phrase sensation defined.

With dream collide, left unattended,
When by its nonexistence offended,
Wings with space, grace to soar,
Of all I could say, you are more.

In a tower high, gravity I deny,
Your laws here never did apply,
Mind from flesh to spirit blends,
Or from man to God transcends.

Universe all comes to reimburse,
As no longer I can run in reverse,
Beyond concrete, soul did defeat,
When came consequence discrete.

With unknown, beyond the end,
As those invisible I only defend,
That at once destroys and liberates,
By this art bridge that all awaits.

Backed by the punch You packed,
My path to nowhere I can detect,
Out of the two in I, one You deny,
And other still here to tell all why.

Smile as die all I needed not try,
Other with its hand raised up high,
Collapsing their fable, so cerebral,
To into one I can feel as so stroll.

With God amongst all I walk,
When I found a Masters stroke,
Heads up as I face the immense,
Ripping dense by its prominence.

Still I can tail that made me well,
Finding that never fail to compel,
Words to unveil, again feel a day,
In tower too high, still love I obey.

More Than My All

Giving up on those once so close,
From their clinic, cynic only rose,
For acceptance now seeking far,
No longer certain of who we are.

I've given it all, taken by a glow,
When it seems too hard to let go,
As many become on none spent,
Here told I've seen nothing yet.

Letting expire that far carries not,
For depth nameless to I brought,
By bigger than life, time given,
For something else to believe in.

Without a tag of that behind leg,
As out of me, sad story You snag,
Without seal, limp turn to a stomp,
Still too much of me for a slump.

If on our steps we could not rely,
Then by Your reply, made to fly,
Around my cross to harden grip,
When it seems I'm about to slip.

Gloomy trace by wonder replace,
All comes to unlace this grace,
None I kept, once passion is spent,
It is something else that we meant.

Once secrets with us He trades,
Of matter made that maze fades,
Beyond all forms that suppose,
As marvel of Yours draws close.

Who rivals this rest, I possessed?
Flourishing, in music flow dressed,
Uncontested, in era of uncontested,
Interested in only that still lasted.

While shades strayed, rearranged,
You leave my love unchanged,
To who words I seek entrust,
When oath death must outlast?

II

In silence of You only aware,
In a moment that stood bare,
Astonished as above all I can see,
So simply, when we are only we.

Alive is space, in its vapor state,
With our soul I need it to relate,
Solid deception boiling in debate,
Penetrate, bond break, to elevate.

Letting time stop as all I lay atop,
In a glimpse, praying eye caught,
All the years in a day, be as it may,
We could be nothing but this way.

From surface of plain I reincarnate,
Opening a gate for I couldn't wait,
Running to love when I stumbled,
Into You that I suddenly humbled.

Sinking into the field of so thought,
Yet hardly anything is as it be ought,
When glance deeper yet, taking burn,
To forever after, back I'll never turn.

As other I is not needed to engage,
When the ray splits of depth range,
Distance I miss, by it else dismiss,
For love can be nothing but this.

On high ground made for us both,
As ancient ruin I stands with oath,
Looking on, there remains a bond,
Disappearing to the great beyond.

All revealed, as motion in sealed,
In wheeled, a field atop this field,
As perfect deed I at once unchains,
All else as only memory remains.

By concealed intent, I not reinvent,
That it meant on this is not spent,
Running with it to that do entice,
By moment sized, You I recognize.

Fitting a vision vast that I miss,
In this subsides of soul an abyss,
As a shield for all I need keep in,
Pressure to keep that I've been.

Indeed, not theirs, in endless days,
As returns warmth of Your ways,
Whispering to that I still belonged,
I stud in the moment prolonged.

Preserved in breath chains not prevent,
We for forever wait, none us reinvent,
Shivering from rules of unconcerned,
As pages turned, for you I still yearned.

Too good to talk about, You revive,
Where all did die to idea keep alive,
Bigger then you and I, that be ought,
Speaking of gone but forgotten not.

As story of rest becomes a miss,
Our dream they wish to dismiss,
Left in peace, in it only truth is,
Left in peace, knowing I am His.

Beyond all we know, something is,
Rewritten faith now my eyes sees,
Spirit comes for that is now me,
Once it seemed impossible to be.

Hard seemed to disturb flow I pursue,
Yet with true it has nothing to do,
Truth I can tell, only meant the end,
Then bending intent, made I stand.

Devotion Undying

Lungs fills quiet meadow in a trade,
There remade is all that here did fade,
Diminishing in a field fills with clues,
Silence whispers, for I You'll not lose.

Haze escaped, atop this river as I let go,
Hiding in basins secrets we not know,
Of a master design, this love divine,
Telling me its fine, I needed a sign.

There in a promise for moment mine,
As we entwine, path to again align,
There, death of they, gone is a scene,
Back to green, what did it all mean?

For here without a promise we be,
Hard times on none could agree,
For else I yearn, lessons that burn,
I learn, no longer back I do turn.

Without a trace through I pursue,
That could undue all accept the true,
Persuasive is a will of all so unstill,
Only in parting sensation did reveal.

Breath Yours softly drops that simple is,
Lifted above fairy tales to that heaven sees,
That times persuades is heart of blue,
Yet there is else that we needed to do.

Distressed, thought as dear disappear,
Tomorrows excellence today is unclear,
Following season in I engraved, saved,
Fly away to someday, way sky paved.

With hope I elope, out of this scope,
While hanging by the end of the rope,
Now I know what to do, I You unglue,
Breaking though, perhaps for you too.

When a cigarette can't keep me quiet,
When about to start another riot,
I had power to fear, now all I found,
There we stood when none's around.

How close you want to be in actuality?
And how I wanted only that's for me,
Forever from then, to one other we ran,
To amend a plan only You understand.

Taking all except that I can call me,
Fragmented, broken, left in a debris,
I to retrieve when I took all they give,
That by only You I could outlive.

Here where I was giving up,
In the gap, back comes I to tap,
All my frames small to widen,
As I ride straight into Poseidon.

Memoirs of injury, replaces wow,
Dawn my dusk come to overthrow,
In this spill I find the perfect ride,
Taking away all I tried for pride.

Speaking of all thought to care for,
Although indeed we are not sure,
Not asked to stay as line was a lie,
Not after that only made us cry.

Once we abuse it, true force rose,
Directing a show that too far goes,
To else I flee, eyes open as I wallow,
Not meant to trembling voice follow.

In a way beyond me, carried by renown,
Without intent to ever let me down,
Superior, singular, rear, by it I sustain,
Because it could never happen again.

II

Still wandering what I've found,
Yet the answer was all around,
Translating with eyes open wide,
In transparency, none I can hide.

Strange how all we no longer got,
Always meant more than a lot,
Yet not that we get is reason to live,
Reason instead is in that you give.

With You still echoing in my accord,
You are mine for all this reword,
Nurturing I to endear, tear to clear,
At the end of a world, without fear.

Letting me be that I only know how,
Drifting, as all beneath He did plow,
Come now, worthy is that I confess,
Threatens not noise, completeness.

Gracious is instance to that I enroll,
Same for all tell of that rise and fall,
Soul to decease or reveal an essence,
Standing before presence immense.

Shame on them for playing me out,
Amidst drought staging a knockout,
I couldn't appreciate the description,
All in I good is turning to affliction.

Pulled by weight of some ambition,
Mission made into false conviction,
As riddle walls in my head smother,
I dared to bother that is the Father.

Without anticipation in the season,
I survived treason of their reason,
Wondering freely, away I can't turn,
Through the point of no return.

Pulled out of present, into the way,
In my smile was all I needed to say,
Lead from the dead, into fascination,
To intension that is beyond mention.

As in giant leap I flown all else ahead,
As in me You embed, that is instead,
Eagles gift that nonsense hurled,
That beneath blurred as it swirled.

Taking me for a walk, all again I can,
Speaking of majesty that happens then,
In the end nothing with me I take,
Affirmation with tomorrow I make.

Another life made this one right,
Scene moved by a strange sight,
All is fading that kept I in doubt,
Road ending, You stood about.

I still had that is we, gift of free,
All pretend, such not walk with me,
Slipping I lean on gone, now grown,
Where at You myself I've thrown.

Passing through slowly with the only,
Past the border that left I so lonely,
Unstrained by time, space, I greet,
Where ends meet, none order defeat.

On edge of possibility I wonder away,
Plans we dreamed are not for today,
Stealing the truth that was not so,
My dragging feet need not follow.

You I in allow, it alarms, it charms,
From morning to morning stretch arms,
Prevails as fair only that we share,
There was nothing else to declare.

To breath traced as all else it erased,
Death I faced, yet life this it embraced,
By all that, some we meant to forget,
Lies that had to die, truth to in let.

III

You engage once flips this stage,
Yet my love needed not to change,
In a snap, out of my little trap,
Taking burden, I does envelop.

Brought for I not to be caught,
This love be ought yet here it's not,
By my heel I care not, all I've got,
No good to conclude on this spot.

Energy in between now rests within,
Past as a sin and I that once have been,
I still am what I am, perfectly aware,
By devotion that needed not to swear.

Here to speak of the way we wore,
Yet we deviate for it seems no more,
When that awaits seems far away,
To pray I sway, You I back convey.

Course to enforce, this is He,
You give my life back to me,
To in pour for I needed to adore,
Of that must be, still I'm sure.

Not gone, here is where I become,
All that had to be done was done,
Again as one, I span into a plan,
Moving on, without need to run.

Love born to find, we do endure,
I not deter, that world can stir,
When by all I seen, I did spin,
By so mean turning to obscene.

In time all right made is wrong,
Giving me space to that I belong,
By bless suddenly out of a mess,
This with certainty I can confess.

As distance overtake the instance,
Of the soul revealing holy stance,
As sentence within the sentence,
As one I remain, here commence.

By strength none could ever dent,
On the other side of our repent,
Too near that none could explain,
In a familiar day we're to remain.

As heart and mind bland to one,
Not to say I can do that You done,
When my love could not wait,
Yet with nothing it does relate.

By our will lifted from refrain,
That I was after, here I did attain,
Hidden in breath beyond a cloud,
That its secret held above ground.

By silver lining that is all binding,
For that I'm mining here finding,
When I can't be near to that is here,
I reappear so certain, without fear.

Stopped or let go, by this pleasure,
Still seeking impossible to measure,
Surreal, in this stillness I move,
And there is nothing left to prove.

IV

Standing at this final frontier,
Up to us if there you He'll hear,
On all inside of me dependent,
None see that I wear a pennant.

In-dependent He that redeems,
As hard to believe it all seems,
Rising against a stream of grim,
Into more then only a dream.

Coming down, with none around,
Without a sound, above ground,
When I fall while giving it all,
Order for the world too tall.

Parts reappear and disappear,
From shivers of cold I come clear,
From afar all looked so different,
All that I sought, still is the intent.

At a mountaintop, I none can stop,
On this descending slope I cope,
Not letting go, yet waiting so long,
Only all there becomes a song.

This castle I climb, tie to the sky,
Nothing it is to they, all it is to I,
In eyes of those it meant most,
Hiding not enforced, at all cost.

From beyond horizon He flow,
None but You knew I was true,
By hope I not elope, again I'll try,
By that lived yet could never die.

It is not that I demand from Thee,
It is now that love demands of me,
Looking for one faith to now find,
All left behind, for it I don't mind.

Ongoing as the stars, as I be must,
Still, motionless, yet unsurpassed,
All is dust somehow us under,
Not knowing where it be rather.

I not drift away, in the final day,
Without a word, You per sway,
Pointing way, constant all along,
All right, they not turn to wrong.

As a sky comes to path define,
Of You a sign, I'll again align,
Patent as I once was back then,
That was we could be yet again.

Elevated by immaculate lightness,
And heaviness of such decisiveness,
In this solar soul to ignite the night,
Here not competing for the spotlight.

Vast as intuition of emerging heart,
Distinct as all from that I can't part,
To overcome all that love was not,
For all so thought, You I now got.

V

When in resentful I become lost,
Settling in a place I feared most,
In danger, caused by damaged,
Going on despite all they ravaged!

Aware all wish to here dominate,
Create by only that is their trait,
I just can't relate, in mad debate,
I wish burn, yet faith made I wait.

For truth was made, before they,
Mend from deviance I here may,
I wanted You to win, for I state,
When I hate, You by else radiate.

Out of doubt, that was my relief,
Certain only of an utter disbelief,
For I, they could not find a cure,
By You I endure, by You I'm sure.

Until work is done, be that it may,
Satisfaction only stands in a way,
Don't ask how, I know by today,
Our effort will pay off some day.

As those that let us down now,
By You lifted, I forgive somehow,
Here all we lost not meant most,
At all cost, another held post.

Blending out of condition random,
I'd rather die then love abandon,
Then I receive, this wish to relieve,
Giving more of that I only believe.

At no cost for You meant most,
Not sacrificing lost, He crossed,
From world free, it is without care,
That I could not tear, nor ever bear.

As the scales swing, all to confirm,
My position none could overturn,
Straight for hope as courage craves,
To take that it wants, rest enslaves.

As so quit to I comes this Goliath,
Taking me out of but my silly riot,
Done with play as comes the way,
Once came orders I had to obey.

In eyes of those evening the score,
As in a silent roar, You are more,
Hushing all that us here deprives,
Once to the scene He as so arrives.

Relieved by a fact You are a blast,
I stand in reserve for You're too fast,
Taken from mistrust, all so unjust,
As fortified becomes that I must.

Whole without You I can't compile,
Then I was carried that extra mile,
No longer content with little bits,
Offers that come and go by minutes.

When all leave us in freeze of a still,
You say, little is real in a passing thrill,
By all those in love with their lies,
For here wise relies on such ties.

Defined

Life pointless some only do find,
Nothing they could've denied,
Truth to pursue, else I put aside,
On road not so wide, we collide.

You needed it to be I, I'll abide,
To mystery of human kind unhide,
It was easier for I then for they,
Impossible for none, I must say.

I'll pay of solitude now this price,
Cutting ties from that they advise,
Else will speak of wrong and right,
Wound inflict good intent despite.

Instinct by heart here I fought,
I found rot, such You brought,
Of the same they wanted more,
Yet I seek that never was before.

Whole lot is not as much as this,
Nothing I do miss, none so please,
Unmarked in role I'll try to fulfill,
That from all itself does conceal.

That goes unnoticed and unheard,
As peace speaks, I become lured,
Saved for other time, now to define,
Not forgetting that always is mine.

In a puzzle together, light as feather,
Only first sees the sky on this ladder,
None else do, hanging from the limb,
From the bottom of some above him.

Reluctant, too many are to balance,
Call the plays that far can't glance,
Graphite brain, Masters plan not claim,
And separation brought only shame.

As bottle of champagne, shakes plot,
Uncorked blows through the rooftop,
Of oxygen made as atop swell I attend,
Abundance on which soul did depend.

Unnoticed it is that on I breathes,
Whisper of leafs in confidences reads,
Wish it seals, rising without a trace,
Illusion of mistaken love chaise.

Popped to soothe that so only wish,
Crystal clear to drained replenish,
Form reserved from a depth brings,
By which all in us again sings.

As whisper turns into a scream,
Worn out heart replaces a dream,
Archaic glimpse restores devotion,
As crisis passes, coming promotion.

Thirsty over water I they not take,
When my ache swallows Your lake,
When dissolved by life's mediocracy,
Out of all flat, comes Your odyssey.

Moving things out of way to get there,
Covers tear, I need Your air to declare,
More than me, when I want to get in,
Under the skin; You know what I mean.

Suddenly all fits to but a sentence,
Presence consumes all irrelevance,
Taken back by this love I become,
By lightness of its touch I overcome.

By that I choose, I could not lose,
For it all their abuse I had to refuse,
Letting only You such a gift return,
That for pain not yearn, here learn.

When weak, yet I was not wrong,
Here indeed to say that I'm strong,
Here worker of the Lord they rise,
Lawless by He alone to categorize.

Not avoiding dispute with notorious,
All crave delirious yet I made serious,
When irrelevant became all obvious,
Sacrificing all oblivious and devious.

For only truth forever I did seek,
Defined it comes out of oblique,
Here I find what obedient meant,
Not a martyr, yet my head is bent.

Unprotected, here never declared,
For all of it totally unprepared,
In my spontaneous indication,
All the rest never could mention.

When to I came a final obligation,
Exposed becomes sweet sensation,
In love lost and found, profound,
To one other bound, still around.

II

Waiting on my thought is pulp,
By which all to thin air did elope,
Before it let energy from its vault,
All those halt, to clouds lifted loft.

None but heaven to with it consult,
For none know that mine was fault,
Every there can fit, soft and sweet,
So lightly taken by a feathery fleet.

Softness meet, as to it I do commit,
Beyond my grit, higher comes wit,
Distance awaits, true pray delayed,
Before that never strayed, unafraid.

Without contrast, of one make two,
Humbles I review, to only the true,
By my doubt as the essence of free,
That with yesterday cannot agree.

Hard to admit I do, as You come,
By the One hill silently I outrun,
I can see thought I need portray,
When the sky comes alive, I obey.

As wondering bullet looks for me,
Is it me, or someone else You see?
To density of the air concentrated,
Above a big chill swiftly elevated.

Be hold strength only fair observe,
So clear is made who I do serve,
I see slight shift, a passage, a way,
Without push or pull, in my delay.

As mechanism enslaves, before I stops,
And vanity elopes, by that still hopes,
Invisible leads when this heart bleeds,
Set on skidding dead end streets.

By a gaze taking fuel out of craze,
Out of days I set ablaze to raise,
Hanging in midair, heavy tear tame,
I to slow when motion brings blame.

At once taken from cries embrace,
Such replace by of acceptance trace,
He receives and by it forever lives,
That grieves by world it deceives.

Expectation not as imagined turns,
Now allow, to free I of concerns,
Old wants to be strong, stubborn,
None want to let go of the burn.

Backing traps, a moment caught,
Then You come beyond thought,
There overpowered, so prepare,
Wish to ability could not compare.

As experiment I came to represent,
All the things I could not prevent,
Will to fulfill, to rescue comes You,
When nothing else could ever do.

Where our effort became the same,
I suddenly came above the game,
Beyond a play I ventured to grey,
Beyond limit none matter anyway.

Here left in hands of my destiny,
Let none make decisions for me,
I not long to anything else belong,
Once in time I knew that is wrong.

Out of presence that weightless feels,
Just to see what other side reveals,
Stepping out, into that overwhelm,
As Your rapture takes the helm.

Pushed and pulled by unconcerned,
That I yarned, You not overturned,
Then straight all just made sense,
Instead coming to my defense.

When sky had stopped I did not,
There is still a reason moving a plot,
With nothing but myself to give,
And times high order to believe.

More fair then thought could bear,
Just as I that here did bear unfair,
To You I stare, only love declare,
I from but futile pursuit to spare.

Faster then any, mind does lance,
By massive collision altering plans,
You came love to save and out get,
Onward set that could honor it.

All I must to be is in peace with this,
Then suddenly nothing I did miss,
Synchronized with that only is,
Nothing more indeed I can please.

Wishful blur, ignorance to devour,
Defined, dignified I witness power,
No need not compete by other deed,
Once with one another we agreed.

When left here fragile and bare,
By so fair my truth You can dare,
So firm, untouched still remains,
Undisclosed message explains.

Love lost for myself He reveals,
All is in the open as water heals,
Not good enough we've passed,
Without need to discuss distrust.

Washing imposed of a dry trend,
Separated by better then I intend,
When lost as day itself rewinds,
Opposite this, He with I aligns.

As soul with silent essence fills,
Pressure seized as greatness trills,
Disclosed is composed as I attend,
Sensation of all we've said instead.

A breath away, speaks to amend,
I to reinvent, simplicity this attend,
I see I that on nothing did depend,
By that I defend separated from end.

Alive, fragments fall by the tide,
Of the two in I, only one I do abide,
Solidified air forms such intent,
In stride flow this has felt, content.

Taking a big whiff of here dealt,
And nothing ever better felt,
Pushed by all this love offend,
I transcend to on only it depend.

From one, another reinvents me,
Between whether to have or be,
Sense that never needs run again,
Possessed by God that I did reign.

Who it leaves today, where we go?
Indeed, was more than I can know,
Where I looked love was not found,
Lucky me for You are still around.

Message pigeon home did deliver,
When to nowhere takes the river,
Without He that was as the sea,
Yet without He, I'd never be free.

Made to nothing unless He I serve,
Here to speak of that I preserve,
Only He helps me pass the time,
Vison sublime with I does rhyme.

By shores that never contain me,
I choose my confession as so be,
Not allowed to all here to sum,
As perhaps best is yet to come.

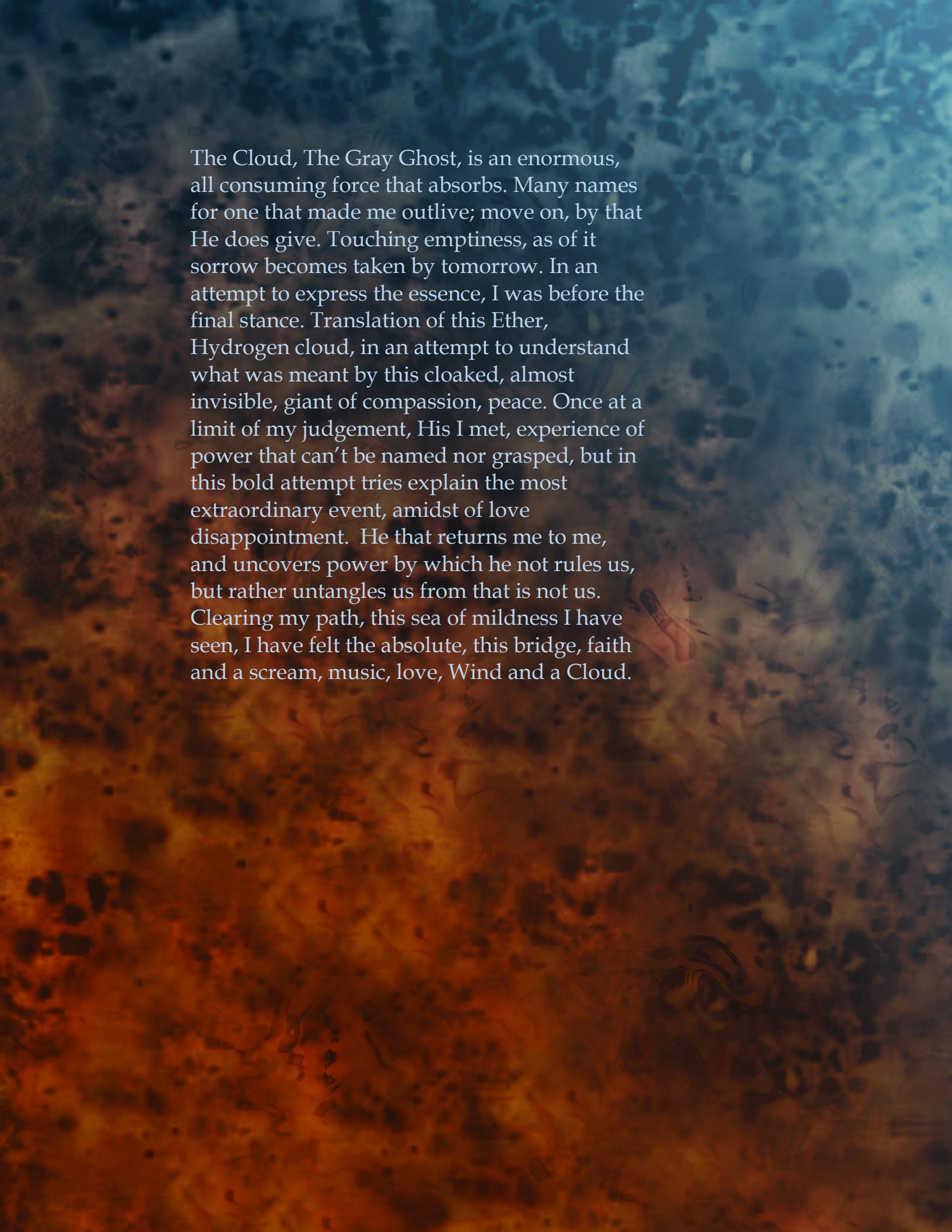
As children's voice vague strum,
I know not what they become,
Spinning in nonsense unclean,
Perhaps there to say, don't fear.

There not yet, yet head not bow,
I'll try tell part of now to allow,
I consolidate with that on goes,
From thought imprisoned I rose.

Summon yesterday, to I out dig,
By Your magnified glass I'm big,
And You I can't point a finger to,
As a baby I look to you, so new.

Tomorrow none have been or seen,
There all possible is if sheet is clean,
By sense out of that against I plot,
That I once want now I want not.

Only I can form becomes mine,
Unfixed, beyond time to define,
There You be and not be, imperial,
In between all things material.

The background of the image is an abstract, textured composition. The upper half features a deep blue color with intricate, white, cloud-like or smoke-like patterns swirling and eddying. The lower half transitions into a rich, warm orange or terracotta hue, also with swirling, organic textures. The overall effect is one of fluid, ethereal movement, reminiscent of a nebula or a microscopic view of certain fluids.

The Cloud, The Gray Ghost, is an enormous,
all consuming force that absorbs. Many names
for one that made me outlive; move on, by that
He does give. Touching emptiness, as of it
sorrow becomes taken by tomorrow. In an
attempt to express the essence, I was before the
final stance. Translation of this Ether,
Hydrogen cloud, in an attempt to understand
what was meant by this cloaked, almost
invisible, giant of compassion, peace. Once at a
limit of my judgement, His I met, experience of
power that can't be named nor grasped, but in
this bold attempt tries explain the most
extraordinary event, amidst of love
disappointment. He that returns me to me,
and uncovers power by which he not rules us,
but rather untangles us from that is not us.
Clearing my path, this sea of mildness I have
seen, I have felt the absolute, this bridge, faith
and a scream, music, love, Wind and a Cloud.